

W  
33  
AA1  
A5L  
1916

# LAWS

(ABSTRACT)

## AND BOARD RULINGS

REGULATING THE PRACTICE  
OF MEDICINE IN THE UNITED  
STATES AND ELSEWHERE

AUG 28 1917

REVISED TO JANUARY 30, 1916  
TWENTY-FOURTH EDITION

NATIONAL LIBRARY OF MEDICINE



NLM 00058415 7









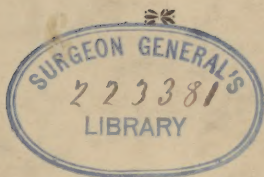


# LAWS

(ABSTRACT)

## AND BOARD RULINGS

REGULATING THE PRACTICE  
OF MEDICINE IN THE UNITED  
STATES AND ELSEWHERE



REVISED TO JAN. 25, 1916  
TWENTY-FOURTH EDITION

PRICE THIRTY CENTS



COPYRIGHT 1916, BY THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION

AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION  
535 N. DEARBORN STREET  
CHICAGO

W  
33  
AA1  
A50



MEMORANDA



MEMORANDA

# CONTENTS

Names and addresses of executive officers of state examining boards. 9-10

## UNITED STATES

	PAGE		PAGE
Alabama .....	13	Montana .....	87
Alaska .....	15	Nebraska .....	89
Arizona .....	16	Nevada .....	91
Arkansas .....	19	New Hampshire .....	92
California .....	22	New Jersey .....	94
Canal Zone .....	29	New Mexico .....	98
Colorado .....	30	New York .....	100
Connecticut .....	35	North Carolina .....	103
Delaware .....	38	North Dakota .....	105
District of Columbia .....	40	Ohio .....	108
Florida .....	41	Oklahoma .....	110
Georgia .....	43	Oregon .....	112
Hawaii .....	45	Pennsylvania .....	113
Idaho .....	46	Philippine Islands .....	116
Illinois .....	47	Porto Rico .....	117
Indiana .....	51	Rhode Island .....	118
Iowa .....	55	South Carolina .....	120
Kansas .....	59	South Dakota .....	122
Kentucky .....	61	Tennessee .....	124
Louisiana .....	65	Texas .....	125
Maine .....	69	Utah .....	129
Maryland .....	71	Vermont .....	131
Massachusetts .....	74	Virginia .....	134
Michigan .....	75	Washington .....	137
Minnesota .....	82	West Virginia .....	139
Mississippi .....	83	Wisconsin .....	141
Missouri .....	85	Wyoming .....	143

## FOREIGN COUNTRIES

Dominion of Canada .....	145	Brazil .....	155
Dominion Registration .....	145	Chile .....	155
Alberta .....	146	Colombia .....	155
British Columbia .....	146	Ecuador .....	155
Manitoba .....	147	Peru .....	156
New Brunswick .....	147	Uruguay .....	156
Nova Scotia .....	148	Europe and Abroad .....	156
Ontario .....	149	Austria .....	156
Prince Edward Island .....	150	Belgium .....	157
Quebec .....	150	Bulgaria .....	158
Saskatchewan .....	151	Denmark .....	158
Newfoundland .....	151	Egypt .....	159
Mexico .....	152	France .....	159
Cent. America and West Indies .....	152	Germany .....	161
Cuba .....	152	Great Britain .....	162
Guatemala .....	153	Greece .....	164
Haiti .....	153	Hungary .....	165
Honduras .....	153	Italy .....	165
Nicaragua .....	153	Japan .....	167
Panama .....	153	Netherlands .....	167
Santo Domingo .....	154	Monaco .....	168
South America .....	154	Norway .....	168
Argentine Republic .....	154	Portugal .....	169
Bolivia .....	154	Roumania .....	169

# CONTENTS—Continued

	PAGE		PAGE
Russia .....	169	Minor British Colonies.....	174
Servia .....	170	Africa, East and West Coasts	
Siam .....	170	of .....	174
Spain .....	170	Bahama Islands .....	175
Sweden .....	171	British Honduras .....	175
Switzerland .....	172	British Guiana .....	175
Turkey .....	172	British New Guiana.....	175
South Africa .....	173	Bermuda Islands .....	175
Cape Colony .....	173	Ceylon .....	175
Madagascar .....	173	Cyprus .....	175
Natal .....	173	Falkland Islands .....	175
Orange River Colony.....	173	Fiji Islands .....	175
Rhodesia .....	174	Gibraltar .....	175
Transvaal .....	174	Hongkong .....	175
Australia .....	174	Leeward Islands .....	175
New South Wales.....	174	Malta .....	175
Victoria .....	174	Mauritius .....	176
South Australia .....	174	St. Helena .....	176
Queensland .....	174	Seychelles Island .....	176
West Australia .....	174	Straits Settlements .....	176
Tasmania .....	174	West India Islands.....	176
New Zealand .....	174	Windward Islands .....	176

## MISCELLANEOUS

Foreign Medical Colleges.....	176	Nicaragua .....	180
Argentine Republic .....	176	Norway .....	180
Australia .....	176	Persia .....	181
Austria .....	176	Peru .....	181
Belgium .....	176	Portugal .....	181
Bolivia .....	176	Roumania .....	181
Brazil .....	177	Russia .....	181
Canada .....	177	Scotland .....	181
Chile .....	177	Siam .....	181
China .....	177	South Africa .....	181
Colombia .....	177	Spain .....	181
Cuba .....	177	Sweden .....	181
Denmark .....	177	Switzerland .....	181
Ecuador .....	177	Syria .....	182
Egypt .....	177	Turkey .....	182
England .....	177	Uruguay .....	182
France .....	178	Venezuela .....	182
Germany .....	178	Wales .....	182
Greece .....	179	Medical Colleges of the World	182
Guatemala .....	179	Council on Medical Education,	
Haiti .....	179	Standards .....	183
Honduras .....	179	Standard High School Course	184
Hungary .....	179	Grading of Medical Colleges	193
Iceland .....	179	Third Classification of Medical	
India .....	179	Colleges .....	193
Ireland .....	179	Higher Preliminary Require-	
Italy .....	179	ments by State Boards....	198
Japan .....	180	Association of American Medi-	
Java .....	180	cal Colleges, Standards....	205
Madagascar .....	180	Reciprocity, with table.....	209
Malaya .....	180	Recognition of Government Ex-	
Mexico .....	180	amination .....	210
Netherlands .....	180	Essentials of State Laws.....	211
New Zealand .....	180		



## INTRODUCTION

---

It will be noted that this book does not give verbatim the medical practice act, but gives from the practice acts and from board rulings the conditions or legal restrictions of medical practice in the several states and territories of the United States. The matter is presented in a classified arrangement under definite heads, so as to enable the reader more easily to find what he is seeking. This arrangement also permits of a more ready comparison of the requirements of two or more states. The table on page 211 gives the essential features of the various state laws and the conditions surrounding medical licensure.

The many changes made in the medical practice acts since the last edition of this book was issued has made it desirable to have a new edition printed including these additions and giving correct statements of the requirements in force as far as can be learned up to the present time. In all cases the matter has been submitted to the secretaries of the several licensing boards and this book embodies their corrections.

Information collected by the Council on Medical Education from reliable sources is also given regarding foreign medical schools and medical registration and practice in foreign countries. These data have been submitted to the United States embassies abroad and in most instances have been verified by them.

The rapidly increasing demand for this book shows how it is appreciated. It is hoped that each subsequent edition will be more useful than those which preceded it.



## NAMES AND ADDRESSES OF THE EXECUTIVE OFFICERS OF STATE EXAMINING BOARDS

STATE	NAME AND ADDRESS OF EXECUTIVE OFFICER
Alabama .....	Dr. W. H. Sanders, Montgomery.
Alaska .....	Dr. H. C. DeVighne, Juneau.
Arizona .....	Dr. John Wix Thomas, Phoenix.
Arkansas .....	(R) Dr. W. S. Stewart, Pine Bluff. (H) Dr. Scott C. Runnels, Little Rock. (E) Dr. Claude E. Laws, 712 Garrison Ave., Fort Smith.
California .....	Dr. Charles B. Pinkham, Forum Bldg., Sacramento.
Colorado .....	Dr. David A. Strickler, 612 Empire Bldg., Denver.
Connecticut .....	(R) Dr. Charles A. Tuttle, 196 York St., New Haven. (H) Dr. E. C. M. Hall, 82 Grand Avenue, New Haven. (E) Dr. T. S. Hodge, 19 Main St., Torrington.
Delaware .....	(Council) Dr. H. W. Briggs, Wilmington. (R) Dr. J. H. Wilson, Dover. (H) Dr. H. W. Howell, Wilmington.
District of Columbia....	Dr. Edgar P. Copeland, The Rockingham, Washington.
Florida .....	(R) Dr. E. W. Warren, Palatka. (H) Dr. J. B. Griffin, St. Augustine. (E) Dr. George L. Dickinson, Jacksonville.
Georgia .....	Dr. C. T. Nolan, Marietta.
Hawaii .....	Dr. R. W. Benz, Honolulu.
Idaho .....	Dr. Charles A. Dettman, Burke.
Illinois .....	Dr. C. St. Clair Drake, Capitol Bldg. Springfield.
Indiana .....	Dr. W. T. Gott, 120 State House, Indianapolis.
Iowa .....	Dr. G. H. Sumner, State House, Des Moines.
Kansas .....	Dr. H. A. Dykes, Lebanon.
Kentucky .....	Dr. A. T. McCormack, Bowling Green.
Louisiana .....	(R) Dr. E. L. Leckert, 830 Canal St., New Orleans. (H) Dr. F. H. Hardenstein, Sec. Pro-tem., 830 Canal St., New Orleans.
Maine .....	Dr. Frank W. Searle, 776 Congress St., Portland.
Maryland .....	(R) Dr. J. McP. Scott, 137 W. Washington St., Hagerstown. (H) Dr. O. N. Duvall, 1817 N. Fulton Ave., Baltimore.
Massachusetts .....	Dr. W. P. Bowers, Room 501, No. 1 Beacon St., Boston.
Michigan .....	Dr. B. D. Harison, 504 Washington Arcade, Detroit.
Minnesota .....	Dr. Thomas S. McDavitt, Lowry Bldg., St. Paul.
Mississippi .....	Dr. E. H. Galloway, Jackson.
Missouri .....	Dr. J. A. B. Adcock, 325 E. High St., Jefferson City.
Montana .....	Dr. Wm. C. Riddell, Helena.
Nebraska .....	Dr. H. B. Cummins, Seward.
Nevada .....	Dr. S. L. Lee, Carson City.
New Hampshire.....	Dr. W. T. Crosby, Beacon Bldg., Manchester.
New Jersey .....	Dr. Alexander MacAlister, Camden.
New Mexico .....	Dr. W. E. Kaser, East Las Vegas.
New York .....	Augustus S. Downing, Education Department, Albany.



North Carolina .....	Dr. H. A. Royster, 423 Fayetteville St., Raleigh.
North Dakota .....	Dr. George M. Williamson, Grand Forks.
Ohio .....	Dr. George H. Matson, State House, Columbus.
Oklahoma .....	Dr. Ralph V. Smith, Daniel Bldg., Tulsa.
Oregon .....	Dr. L. H. Hamilton, Medical Bldg., Portland.
Pennsylvania .....	N. C. Schaeffer, State Capitol, Harrisburg.
Philippine Islands .....	Dr. Claude E. Norris, Bureau of Health, Manila.
Porto Rico .....	Dr. Quevedo Baez, San Juan.
Rhode Island .....	Dr. Gardner T. Swarts, Providence.
South Carolina .....	Dr. A. Earle Boozer, 1806 Hampton Ave., Columbia.
South Dakota .....	Dr. Park B. Jenkins, Waubay.
Tennessee .....	Dr. A. B. DeLoach, Scimitar Bldg., Memphis.
Texas .....	Dr. M. P. McElhannon, Belton.
Utah .....	Dr. G. F. Harding, Templeton Bldg., Salt Lake.
Vermont .....	Dr. W. Scott Nay, Underhill.
Virginia .....	Dr. J. N. Barney, Fredericksburg.
Washington .....	Dr. C. N. Suttner, Baker Bldg., Walla Walla.
West Virginia .....	Dr. S. L. Jepson, Capitol Bldg., Charleston.
Wisconsin .....	Dr. James M. Dodd, 220 E. 2nd St., Ashland.
Wyoming .....	Dr. H. E. McCollum, Laramie.

MEMORANDA

# MEMORANDA



# LAWS AND REGULATIONS GOVERNING THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE IN THE UNITED STATES AND ELSEWHERE

---

## ALABAMA

**Board.**—The Board of Censors of the Medical Association of the State of Alabama, a body consisting of ten physicians, constitutes the State Board of Medical Examiners.

**Board of Members.**—W. H. Sanders, M.D., *Chairman*, Montgomery; S. W. Welch, M.D., Talladega; I. L. Watkins, M.D., Montgomery; V. P. Gaines, M.D., Mobile; D. F. Talley, M.D., Birmingham; L. W. Johnston, M.D., Tuskegee; C. A. Mohr, M.D., Mobile; Glenn Andrews, M.D., Montgomery; S. G. Gay, M.D., Selma.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held beginning on the second Tuesday of January and July of each year, at the Capitol, Montgomery.

**Fees.**—For examination, \$10.00; for registration of certificate in the probate office, \$0.50. Unsuccessful applicants are entitled to reexamination within one year without an additional fee.

**Application for License.**—The applicant must fill out an application blank giving his name, age, residence, college and date of graduation, and furnish a certificate of good moral character and two cabinet size, unmounted photographs of himself. A diploma from a reputable medical college must also be presented by each applicant and he must pass a written examination, in the English language, in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, the etiology, pathology and symptomatology of diseases, obstetrics and obstetric operations, gynecology, surgery, physical diagnosis, diseases of the eye, ear, nose and throat, hygiene and medical jurisprudence. Four days are required to complete the examination. In case of failure the applicant may take another examination within one year without additional fee. To avoid ground on which schools of medicine differ, materia medica and the administration of medicines are omitted. A final average of at least 75 per cent. must be obtained.

When an applicant states, in writing, that he has neither studied, nor proposes to practice, major surgery, he will be exempted from examination in that branch. His certificate of qualification, if obtained, will not entitle him to practice major surgery. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. Certificates of license must be recorded in the office of the probate judge of the county wherein the holder resides and rerecorded in case of removal to another county. Failure to have certificate so recorded will render it null and void and prevent recovery of medical fees at law. The board is empowered to refuse or revoke a license for cause. *Penalties*.—Any person who treats, or offers to treat, diseases of human beings, by any system of treatment whatsoever, without having obtained a certificate of qualification, shall be guilty of a misdemeanor and subject to a fine of from \$50 to \$500, or imprisonment for from one to three months, or to both fine and imprisonment.

**College Standard.**—The State Medical Association determines the question of college standing and in so doing is guided by the latest report of the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association. Colleges in Class C are not granted recognition.

In order to secure licenses to practice medicine in Alabama, graduates of 1919 and thereafter, must have completed *two years* of work in an approved college of liberal arts including courses in physics, chemistry, biology and a modern language prior to entering on the study of medicine. This applies to all students matriculating in the session of 1915-16 and thereafter.

**Exemptions.**—The board is empowered to issue certificates of qualification without examination to medical officers in the public services of the United States on presentation of satisfactory credentials. On the face of these certificates it must appear that they were issued *pro forma*, and without examination. Physicians holding licenses in counties on the border of Alabama who record their licenses in the county or counties into which their practice extends and legally qualified consultants are not required to take the board's examination. The act does not apply to the administration of home remedies in a family by any member thereof, nor to emergency service by any persons, providing the person does not pursue the occupation of a physician.

**Reciprocity.**—The board is empowered to establish reciprocity with states which require an examination in substantially the same subjects as those required in Alabama, and whose requirements otherwise are equal. Certificates so

issued must show that they were issued *pro forma*, and without examination. No reciprocal relations have as yet been established.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person who treats or offers to treat diseases of human beings by any system whatsoever is considered to be practicing medicine.

Act effective July 1, 1907.

## ALASKA

**Board.**—The Territorial Medical Examining Board consists of eight members, two from each judicial district, appointed by the governor, for a term of two years and no member is to serve for more than two terms in succession.

**Board Members.**—J. H. Mustard, M.D., *President*, Nome; Benjamin L. Myers, M.D., Ketchikan; Curtis W. Welch, M.D., Candle; Chas. A. Winans, M.D., Valdez; J. H. Romig, M.D., Seward; H. J. McCallum, M.D., Fairbanks; A. B. Bradley, M.D., Fairbanks; H. C. DeVighne, M.D., *Secretary*, Juneau.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held beginning on the first Tuesday of January and July of each year at Juneau.

**Fees.**—Examination or reciprocal registration fee, \$25.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must show evidence of being 21 years of age, of good moral character, and must have graduated from a duly authorized medical college. He must submit to a written but practical examination (in the English language) in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, histology, materia medica, therapeutics, preventive medicine, practice of medicine, surgery, obstetrics, diseases of the eye and ear, medical jurisprudence and such other subjects as the board deems advisable. *Temporary Permits* may be issued, valid until the next meeting of the board. The board is empowered to refuse or revoke a license for cause.

**College Standard.**—Applicant must have graduated from a "duly authorized medical college" defined in relation to temporary permits as a college having standards equal to those of the Association of American Medical Colleges.

**Reciprocity.**—The board in its discretion is empowered to license without examination applicants holding licenses from other states which have reciprocal relations with Alaska, where the applicant fully complies with the requirements of the territory. No such relations have as yet been established.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to emergency services, nor to commissioned officers of the United States

services while in the performance of their official duties, nor to physicians or surgeons from the United States called into consultation, nor to physicians actually practicing in Alaska prior to the passage of this act. There is to be no discrimination against any particular school of medicine, surgery or osteopathy.

**Definition.**—Any person shall be deemed as practicing within the meaning of this act who shall have and maintain an office or place of business with his or her name and the words physician and surgeon, "Doctor," "M.D." or "M.B." in public view, or shall assume or advertise the title of doctor or any title which shall show or shall tend to show that the person assuming or advertising the same is a lawful practitioner of any of the branches of medicine or surgery in such manner as to convey the impression that he or she is a practitioner of medicine or surgery under the laws of this territory, or any person who shall practice medicine or surgery under a false or assumed name, or for a fee prescribe, direct or recommend for the use of any person, any drug or medicine for the treatment, care or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury, infirmity or disease.

**Note.**—Until the present practice act was secured the laws regulating medical practice in Alaska were contained in the Criminal Code, approved March 3, 1899, and the Civil Code, approved June 6, 1900, and amendments approved Feb. 6, 1909. (Sections 10 to 18 of an Act of Congress entitled: "An Act Relating to Affairs in the Territories," approved Feb. 6, 1909, 35 Statutes at Large, 600.)

Present law approved April 29, 1913.

## ARIZONA

**Board.**—The Board of Medical Examiners of the State of Arizona consists of five members—two regulars, one homeopath, one eclectic and one osteopath—appointed by the governor for a term of two years. The members must be graduates of the respective schools and licensed practitioners of Arizona.

**Board Members.**—Ira E. Huffman, M.D., *President*, Tucson; W. H. Sargent, M.D., Phoenix; Charles T. Sturgeon, M.D., Globe; George W. Martin, D.O., Tucson; John Wix Thomas, M.D., *Secretary*, Phoenix.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held in Phoenix beginning on the first Tuesday of January, April, July and October of each year.

**Fees.**—Application must be accompanied by a fee of \$25. In case applicant's credentials are not sufficient, or in case the examination is not taken, \$15 will be returned on application.

**Application for License.**—All applicants must take the examination given by the State Board of Medical Examiners. Three forms of certificates are provided; for (a) physicians, (b) osteopaths and (c) practitioners of "other systems" of healing.

1. To secure a certificate to practice medicine and surgery application must be made on a blank furnished by the board at least two weeks prior to the examination. It must show applicant to be of good moral character, and must set forth the facts regarding his preliminary and medical education. It must be accompanied by a diploma from a medical college which at the time diploma was granted held standards equal to those of the Association of American Medical Colleges and applicant must show satisfactory evidence that he is the person named in the diploma.

2. To secure a license to practice osteopathy the same routine is required except that he must file a diploma from a legally chartered college of osteopathy requiring prior to 1908 twenty months of instruction, and after 1908 three years of nine months each, including the studies examined on under this act.

3. To secure a license to practice "other systems" of healing the same routine is followed except that the applicant must present a diploma from a legally chartered college of the system he claims to follow.

Examinations will be conducted in whole or in part in writing and in the English language, and will consist of ten questions in each of the following branches, with a time limit as here given: (1) anatomy, 2 hours; (2) histology, 1½ hours; (3) gynecology, 1½ hours; (4) obstetrics, 2 hours; (5) physiology, 1½ hours; (6) hygiene, 1½ hours; (7) pathology, 1½ hours; (8) bacteriology, 1½ hours; (9) chemistry and toxicology, 1 hour; (10) general diagnosis, 2 hours. All applicants must obtain not less than a general average of 75 per cent. and not less than 60 per cent. in any one subject. Applicants who can show at least ten years of reputable practice will be granted a credit of 5 per cent. on the general average, and 5 per cent. additional for each subsequent ten years of such practice. He must receive not less than 50 per cent. on any subject, however.

The certificate must be recorded by the clerk of the county in which the holder is practicing. Failure to have the certifi-



cate so recorded makes the holder liable to a fine of \$25 to \$100 and imprisonment. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. The board has the right to refuse or revoke a certificate for unprofessional conduct or other cause.

**College Standard.**—Three standards are provided. 1. *For Physicians.*—The standards of the Association of American Medical Colleges are required—which means at least a four-year high school education, the work of which is prescribed, and graduation after four years of work in a reputable medical college the standards and equipments of which are outlined by the association. 2. *For Osteopaths.*—Graduation from a “legally chartered” college of osteopathy with a maximum requirement of three years of nine months each. 3. *For Practitioners of “Other Systems.”*—Merely a diploma from a “legally chartered” college of the system of treatment claimed is all that is required. For the last two certificates the law makes no provision for preliminary education or for standards or equipment of the “college.” But the rule of the Board is that no license will be granted any one whose preliminary education is less than that required to receive a high school diploma in this state.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not inhibit emergency services of the domestic administration of family remedies. It does not apply to commissioned medical officers of the United States services in the discharge of their official duties, nor to dentists while practicing dentistry, nor to practitioners from other states called into consultation by legally qualified practitioners of Arizona.

**Reciprocity.**—No provision for in the practice act.

**Definition.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act who shall, within this state, (a) by advertisement, or by any notice, sign or other indication, or by any statement, printed, written or oral, in public or in private, made, done or procured by himself or herself, or any other, at his or her request, for him or her, claim, announce, make known or pretend his or her ability or willingness to diagnose, or prognosticate, any human diseases, ills, deformities, defects, wounds or injuries; (b) or who shall so advertise or make known or claim his or her ability or willingness to prescribe or administer any drug, medicine, treatment, method or practice, or to perform any operation, or manipulation, or to apply any apparatus, or application, for cure, amelioration, correction, reduction or modification of any human disease, ill, deformity, defect, wound, or injury, for hire, fee, compensation or reward, promised, offered, expected, received or accepted, directly or



indirectly; (c) or who shall within this state diagnose or prognosticate any human disease, ill, deformity, defect, wound or injury, for hire, fee, reward or compensation, promised, offered, expected, received or accepted, directly or indirectly; (d) or who shall within the state prescribe or administer any drug, medicine, treatment, method or practice, or perform any operation or manipulation, or apply any apparatus or appliance for the cure, alleviation, amelioration, correction, reduction or modification of any human disease, ill, deformity, defect, wound or injury, for hire, fee, compensation or reward, promised, offered, expected, received or accepted, directly or indirectly; (e) or who shall act as the agent of any person, firm or corporation, in the practice of medicine as hereinbefore set forth; (f) except it be in the advertisement or practice of dentistry, midwifery, or pharmacy, or in the usual business of opticians, or of vendors of dental or surgical instruments, apparatus, and appliances. Practicing medicine within the meaning of this act is construed to include the practice of osteopathy.

*Note.*—Original practice act approved March 18, 1897; Board of Examiners created by law of 1901; second practice act approved March 19, 1903; present act approved March 22, 1913.

## ARKANSAS

**Boards.**—The law provides for three separate Boards of Medical Examiners—a regular, a homeopathic, and an eclectic. Each board consists of seven members, one from each congressional district and no one of whom must be connected with a medical college. The appointments are made by the governor from a list of names presented by the respective medical societies. The length of service is four years. The boards are authorized to adopt all rules, regulations and by-laws necessary to properly perform their duties.

**Board Members.**—The members of the regular board are as follows: J. C. Wallis, M.D., *President*, Arkadelphia; J. A. Bogart, M.D., Forrest City; E. F. Ellis, M.D., Fayetteville; F. T. Isbell, M.D., Horatio; Wells F. Smith, M.D., Little Rock; O. D. Ward, M.D., England; T. J. Stout, M.D., *Secretary*, Brinkley.

The members of the homeopathic board are as follows: Victor H. Hallman, M.D., *President*, Hot Springs; George M. Love, M.D., Rogers; W. B. Hughes, M.D., Little Rock; C. S. Bungardt, M.D., Fort Smith; Perry C. Williams, M.D., Texarkana; I. J. Brooks, M.D., Little Rock; Scott C. Runnels, M.D., *Secretary*, Little Rock.

The members of the eclectic board are as follows: Lycurgus Gardner, M.D., *President*, Russellville; R. M. Jernigan, M.D., *Rector*; E. L. Sullivan, M.D., Poughkeepsie; E. H. Stevenson, M.D., Fort Smith; W. C. Dallanbaugh, M.D., Pine Bluff; George F. Jackson, M.D., Little Rock; Claude E. Laws, M.D., *Secretary*, 712 Garrison Ave., Fort Smith.

**Examinations.**—Each board holds two regular examinations per year, on the second Tuesday in May and November, at such places as a majority may agree on, consulting the convenience of the boards and the applicants.

**Fees.**—For examination and registration, \$15.00; preliminary fee, \$10.00; reciprocal fee, \$25.00. For reciprocal endorsement \$5.00.

**Application for License.**—Application must be made to the secretary of board representing the school of medicine from which he graduated, accompanied by the fee. The applicant must also present satisfactory evidence of graduation from a reputable medical college. If the credentials are satisfactory, the applicant is entitled to an examination (in English or other language), which shall be written, and shall be of a practical character, including anatomy, physiology, chemistry, materia medica, therapeutics, theory and practice of medicine, pathology, bacteriology, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology and hygiene. For each applicant who has been engaged in the reputable practice of medicine for five years or more an allowance of 1 per cent. for each year of such practice will be made. A certificate will be issued if, in the opinion of the board, the applicant possesses the necessary qualifications. This certificate must be recorded in the office of the county clerk of the county in which the applicant intends to practice.

Students who present evidence of satisfactory preliminary education and have completed the first two years of medical studies in a college in good standing may take the regular examination in anatomy, medical chemistry, physiology and bacteriology. Students who have completed third year work may also take the examination in pathology.

Any member of the board representing the school of medicine from which the applicant graduated may grant a *temporary permit* to practice on the payment of the required fee and after a satisfactory examination; but such permit shall not continue in force longer than until the next regular meeting of the board and shall not be granted for a longer period than two months in advance of the next regular and stated meeting of the board. **Revocation.**—The boards have the right to refuse or to revoke licenses for cause, including:

(a) chronic or persistent inebriety; (b) the practice of criminal abortion; (c) offenses involving moral turpitude (d) advertising special ability to treat or cure chronic or incurable diseases; and (e) for any fraud in obtaining diploma or license.

**College Standard.**—All medical colleges are required to conform to the following schedule: *Preliminary Education.*—(1) Each student admitted must hold a certificate of good moral character signed by at least two physicians in good standing in the state from which the applicant comes. (2) He must also hold an entrance certificate issued by the board on: (a) A bachelor's degree from an accredited university or college; (b) a diploma or certificate of graduation from an accredited four-year high school, normal school or academy whose course of instruction equals that required for entrance by the University of Arkansas; (c) evidence of having passed a matriculation examination of a recognized literary or scientific college; (d) a certificate of successful examination equivalent to the matriculation examination by the faculty of any reputable university or college, and (e) a certificate of having passed successful examination before the state superintendent of public instruction or his authorized agent.

For full admission, 14 units must be required by the medical school; 7 of these must be in specified subjects as follows: English (minimum, 2 years, maximum, 4 years), 2; mathematics (minimum, 2 years, maximum, 3 years), 2; one foreign language (minimum, 2 years, maximum, 4 years), 2; United States history and civics, 1. The remaining 7 units may be taken from any of the following elective subjects: English language and literature (in addition to required work), 1-2; foreign languages additional, Greek, Latin, French, German, Italian or Spanish (not less than one year in any one), 1-4; advanced algebra, solid geometry and trigonometry ( $\frac{1}{2}$  year each), 1; natural science, chemistry, 1 year, physics, 1 year, and biology, botany, physiology and zoology ( $\frac{1}{2}$  to 1 year each),  $\frac{1}{2}$ -2; earth science, physical geography, geology and agriculture ( $\frac{1}{2}$  to 1 year each),  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1; astronomy,  $\frac{1}{2}$ ; drawing,  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1; history, ancient, medieval and modern and English (1 year each), 1-3; economics,  $\frac{1}{2}$ ; manual training, 1; bookkeeping,  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1. The figures following each subject show the minimum and maximum credit which may be obtained for each. After Jan. 1, 1915, one year each of physics, chemistry and biology of college grade, of not less than 8 semester hours, will be required in addition to the above. *Medical Education.*—The medical school must give a



course of not less than four sessions of thirty-two teaching weeks each, and at least 10 months shall intervene between the beginning of any course and the beginning of the preceding course. Attendance of at least 80 per cent. of each course must be required; frequent examinations must be conducted; each student must dissect a lateral half of the cadaver and must have attended at least two years of instruction in well-equipped laboratories and two years on clinical and hospital instruction. No medical school will be regarded as in good standing that issues a catalogue or an announcement containing misrepresentations regarding its teaching facilities, its course of instruction or the number of students matriculated or in attendance.

**Exemptions.**—Those who administer domestic remedies without receiving any compensation therefor, and midwives, are exempt.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations on the basis of an examination only have been established with District of Columbia, Georgia, Illinois, Kansas, Louisiana, Maine, Minnesota, Mississippi, Nebraska, Nevada, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Tennessee, Texas, Vermont, Virginia and Wisconsin, and on the basis either of an examination or on a diploma from a reputable medical college without examination if the diploma and the license were issued prior to Feb. 17, 1903, with Indiana, Kentucky, Maryland, Michigan, Ohio and Oklahoma. The reciprocal agreements with some of these states provide that the applicant must have been reputedly engaged in the practice of medicine in the state from which he seeks reciprocity for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which registration in this state is sought.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing medicine in any of its departments who appends to his name the letters M.D. or M.B., or who repeatedly prescribes or directs for the use of any person or persons any drug, or medicine, or other agency, for the treatment, cure, or relief of any bodily injury, deformity or disease.

Approved Feb. 17, 1903.

## CALIFORNIA

**Board.**—The Board of Medical Examiners of the State of California consists of ten members appointed by the governor as follows: Three for one year, two for two years, two for three years and three for four years. Hereafter as terms expire all appointments will be for a term of four years. All members must have been citizens of the state for at least

five years prior to their appointment and must hold license issued "under any of the medical practice acts" of the state.

**Board Members.**--Harry E. Alderson, M.D., *President*, San Francisco; Percy T. Phillips, M.D., Santa Cruz; H. V. Brown, M.D., Los Angeles; A. M. Smith, M.D., Oakland; Robert A. Campbell, M.D., Los Angeles; H. Clifford Loos, M.D., San Diego; Wm. R. Molony, M.D., Los Angeles; D. L. Tasker, D.O., Los Angeles; Charles B. Pinkham, M.D., *Secretary*, Forum Bldg., Sacramento.

The entrance examiner for the medical schools of southern California is Prof. Thomas G. Burt, Occidental College, Los Angeles; for those of northern California, Prof. J. S. Drew, 2901 California Street, San Francisco.

**Examinations.**--The board meets at Sacramento beginning the second Tuesday in January. Two other meetings will be held annually, one each at Los Angeles and San Francisco, time not specified, and other meetings may be called at the direction of the board.

Dates adopted for 1916 as follows: January 11; April 4, Los Angeles; June 27, San Francisco; October 3, Los Angeles.

**Fees.**--Examination fee, \$25.00; registration fee for active, retired or honorably discharged medical officer of the United States Army or Navy and the reciprocal registration fee, \$50.00; fee for chiropodists, \$25.00. Where credentials are insufficient or in case no examination is taken \$15.00 of the examination fee will be returned on request to the applicant; to applicants for registration through reciprocity in case no certificate is issued, \$40.00 will be returned. Reciprocity applicants who have been denied a "reciprocity certificate" and who elect to take the written examination are entitled to a refund of \$15.00 of the original \$50.00 fee.

**Application for License.**--Four forms of license are provided for: (a) physician and surgeon; (b) drugless practitioner; (c) reciprocity; (d) chiropody. Each applicant must file with the secretary at least two weeks prior to the regular meeting, an application on a form prescribed by the board, together with the fee, accompanied by testimonials of good moral character, and attached thereto a 3x4-inch photograph of the applicant taken within sixty days of the date of application, and a diploma from a medical or other college approved by the board, together with an affidavit that the applicant is the person named in the diploma, that he is the lawful holder thereof and that it was procured after a regular course of instruction and an examination without



fraud or misrepresentation. An extra 3x4-inch autographed photograph is also required. Incomplete or mutilated applications will not be acted on. All examinations are conducted in the English language.

Each applicant for a *physician and surgeon* certificate must show that he has attended four courses of study of at least 32 weeks each, and at least ten months must have elapsed between the beginning of any course and the beginning of the preceding course. The applicant must have completed in the aggregate 128 weeks of actual work in the four courses, including at least 4,000 hours of class-room work. (See college standard.) Applicant must pass an examination in (1) anatomy and histology; (2) physiology; (3) bacteriology and pathology; (4) chemistry and toxicology; (5) obstetrics and gynecology; (6) materia medica, therapeutics and pharmacology, including prescription writing; (7) general medicine, including clinical microscopy; (8) surgery, and (9) hygiene and sanitation. He must secure a general average of at least 75 per cent. and not less than 60 per cent. in any two subjects. One per cent. credit on the general average is allowed for each year of actual practice since graduation, provided such practice was under a license issued by some authorized licensing body. If in the first examination the applicant secures 75 per cent. in *seven* branches but fails to get the required general average, he may be reexamined in those subjects only in which he failed, without additional fee.

Each applicant for a *drugless practitioner's* certificate must show he has attended two courses of study of 32 weeks each and ten months at least must have elapsed between the beginning of any course and the beginning of the preceding course. During the two courses the applicant must have completed at least 64 weeks of actual work, including 2,000 hours of class-room work. Applicant must pass an examination in (1) anatomy and histology; (2) physiology; (3) general diagnosis; (4) pathology and elementary bacteriology; (5) obstetrics and gynecology; (6) toxicology and elementary chemistry, and (7) hygiene and sanitation. He must secure a general average of 75 per cent. and must not fall below 60 per cent. in any two subjects. If in the first examination he secures 75 per cent. in *five* branches but fails to get the required general average, he may be reexamined in the subjects only in which he failed, without additional fee. A person who holds a "drugless practitioner certificate," issued on satisfactory proof of the course of instruction and minimum required by the practice act, and

who presents evidence of having successfully completed the additional courses required for the "physician and surgeon certificate" as hereinbefore provided shall be permitted to take his examination in subjects required for a "physician and surgeon certificate" without being reexamined in "drugless practitioner" subjects. Each applicant for a *chiroprody certificate* must present evidence of attendance on a course of at least thirty-nine weeks, consisting of not less than 664 hours. He must pass an examination in (1) anatomy and histology; (2) physiology, chemistry and hygiene; (3) pathology and bacteriology; (4) dermatology and syphilis; (5) orthopedics and surgery; (6) chiroprody and therapeutics.

Licenses must be recorded in the office of the county clerk in the county in which the applicant intends to practice. *Special permits* or *temporary licenses* are not authorized by the practice act. The board has the authority to refuse or revoke a license for unprofessional conduct, which is defined by the practice act.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Applicants for a "physician's and surgeon's" or a "drugless practitioner's" certificate are required to present evidence of graduation from a California four-year high school or its equivalent, such as a certificate from the college entrance examination board of any state or territory, or, if over 30 years of age, the applicant must give evidence satisfactory to the board of a training power equal to the required high-school education. After Jan. 1, 1919, in addition to the above requirement the applicant for a physician's and surgeon's certificate must have completed a year of work of college grade in each of the subjects physics, chemistry and biology. Chiroprodists are required to present evidence of high-school work or its equivalent as follows: prior to July 1, 1918, 1 year; on and after July 1, 1918, 2 years; on and after July 1, 1920, 3 years; and on and after July 1, 1922, 4 years.

*Medical Education.*—The college, medical or otherwise, must be one approved by the board. Medical colleges must have at least four sessions of 32 weeks each, aggregating in the four courses 4,000 hours. Colleges of drugless methods must have at least two courses of 32 weeks each, aggregating at least 2,000 hours. The subjects of the curriculum with the amount of work required in each are shown in the following schedules:

*Schedules of Courses and Hours*

## FOR A "PHYSICIAN AND SURGEON CERTIFICATE"

## Group 1. 775 hours.

Anatomy .....	550 hours
Embryology .....	75 hours
Histology .....	150 hours

## Group 2. 620 hours.

Elementary chemistry and toxicology.....	140 hours
Advanced chemistry .....	180 hours
Physiology .....	300 hours

## Group 3. 450 hours.

Elementary bacteriology.....	60 hours
Advanced bacteriology.....	80 hours
Hygiene .....	60 hours
Pathology .....	250 hours

## Group 4. 240 hours.

Materia medica .....	80 hours
Pharmacology .....	105 hours
Therapeutics .....	55 hours

## Group 5. 940 hours.

Dermatology and syphilis .....	45 hours
General medicine and general diagnosis.....	600 hours
Genito-urinary diseases .....	45 hours
Nervous and mental diseases.....	110 hours
Pediatrics .....	140 hours

## Group 6. 680 hours.

Laryngology, otology, rhinology .....	60 hours
Ophthalmology .....	60 hours
Surgery and surgical diagnosis.....	500 hours
Orthopedic surgery.....	30 hours
Physical therapy, including electrotherapy, x-ray, radiotherapy, hydrotherapy.....	30 hours

## Group 7. 265 hours.

Gynecology .....	100 hours
Obstetrics .....	165 hours

## Miscellaneous. 30 hours.

Ethics, jurisprudence, etc.....	30 hours
---------------------------------	----------

Total .....4,000 hours

## FOR A "DRUGLESS PRACTITIONER CERTIFICATE"

## Group 1. 600 hours.

Anatomy .....	485 hours
Histology .....	115 hours

## Group 2. 270 hours.

Elementary chemistry and toxicology.....	70 hours
Physiology .....	200 hours

## Group 3. 235 hours.

Elementary bacteriology.....	40 hours
Hygiene .....	45 hours
Pathology .....	150 hours

**Group 4. 370 hours.**

Diagnosis .....	370 hours
-----------------	-----------

**Group 5. 260 hours.**

Manipulative and mechanical therapy.....	260 hours
--	-----------

**Group 6. 265 hours.**

Gynecology .....	100 hours
------------------	-----------

Obstetrics .....	165 hours
------------------	-----------

Total .....	2,000 hours
-------------	-------------

Prior to July 1, 1918, in lieu of the preliminary requirements above referred to and a diploma, evidence of having completed the above medical or drugless college courses may be accepted for admission to the examination. After July 1, 1918, however, a diploma from an approved college giving courses equal to the above schedule will be essential.

**FOR A "CHIROPODY CERTIFICATE"**

The course must have covered at least thirty-nine weeks, consisting of not less than 664 hours.

**Exemptions.**—Nothing in this act shall be construed to prohibit service in the case of emergency, or the domestic administration of family remedies; nor shall this act apply to any commissioned medical officer of the United States army, navy or public health service, in the discharge of his official duties; nor to any licensed dentist when engaged exclusively in the practice of dentistry. Nor shall this act apply to any practitioner from another state or territory, when in actual consultation with a licensed practitioner in the state or territory in which he resides; provided, that such practitioner shall not open an office or appoint a place to meet patients or receive calls within the limits of the state. Nor shall this act be so construed as to discriminate against any particular school of medicine or surgery, or any other treatment, nor to regulate, prohibit or to apply to, any kind of treatment by prayer, nor to interfere in any way with the practice of religion.

"Nothing in this act shall be construed to prohibit the practice by any person holding an unrevoked certificate heretofore issued under or validated by any medical practice act of this state, but all such certificates may be revoked for unprofessional conduct in the same manner and on the same grounds as if they had been issued under this act."

**Reciprocity.**—Holders of certificates to practice medicine issued since Aug. 1, 1901, by a medical examining board or by any other board or officer authorized by law to issue a certificate entitling the holder thereof to practice medicine and surgery either in the District of Columbia or any state

or territory of the United States will be granted a certificate to practice medicine in the State of California on the payment of a \$50.00 fee; provided that the requirements of the medical college from which he graduated and the board which issued such certificate shall not have been in any degree or particular less than those required for issuance of a certificate in the State of California at that time, and providing also that the applicant's license was granted after a written examination. Applicant must furnish from the board which issued such certificate satisfactory evidence that the requirements of the college or board met the above-mentioned requirements of this state. Licentiates prior to Aug. 1, 1901, who have practiced medicine and surgery in any other state and who desire a certificate in California, shall file application on a blank furnished by the board showing: First, full name of the applicant; second, all institutions in which he studied and the period of study, and all institutions where he graduated; third, statement of certificate or certificates to practice medicine and surgery which may have been issued to him, together with date and description of the same; fourth, statement of all places in which applicant has practiced medicine or surgery; fifth, such other general information as to his past practice as may be required by the said board. The board shall then investigate and, if acceptable, shall afford him a practical, clinical, oral examination not less than six months subsequent to the date of application. Provision is made for the issuance of a reciprocity certificate of the same class as presented by the applicant provided a similar certificate was recognized by the present or any preceding practice act of California and providing the standards of the state issuing such certificate were equal to those of California at the same time.

No applicant whose license was issued after an oral examination at a time when a written examination was given in California is eligible for a reciprocity license. Active practice for at least one year subsequent to the date of issuance of applicant's license is required in all cases.

A return courtesy has been granted for physicians desiring to move from California by the licensing boards of Colorado, Georgia, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maryland, Michigan, Missouri, Ohio, Oklahoma, Pennsylvania, South Dakota, Vermont, Wisconsin and Wyoming.

**Definition.**—Any person who shall practice or attempt to practice, or who advertises or holds himself out as practicing, any system or mode of treating the sick or afflicted in this state, or who shall diagnose, treat, operate for, or pre-



scribe for, any disease, injury, deformity, or other mental or physical condition of any person, without having at the time of so doing a valid unrevoked certificate as provided in this act, or who shall in any sign or advertisement use the word "doctor," the letters or the prefix "Dr.," the letters "M.D.," or any other term or letters indicating or implying that he is a doctor under the terms of this or any other act, or that he is entitled to practice hereunder, or under any other law, without having at the time of so doing a valid unrevoked certificate as provided in this act, shall be guilty of a misdemeanor and upon conviction thereof shall be punished by a fine of not less than one hundred dollars (\$100) nor more than six hundred dollars (\$600), or by imprisonment for a term of not less than 60 days nor more than 180 days, or by both such fine and imprisonment. The use by the holder of a "drugless practitioner certificate" of drugs, or the performing of surgical operations by the holder of such certificate, or the use by such person of any word, words, or term or terms used either as a prefix or affix or suffix indicating that such holder is entitled to practice a system or mode of treating the sick or afflicted for which he was not licensed, is grounds for the revocation of his license.

*Note.*—Act approved June, 1913; in effect Aug. 11, 1913; repeals Act of 1907, with its amendments of March 19, 1909, and May 1, 1911; amended and new section added April 24, 1915.

### CANAL ZONE

Every physician, dentist, pharmacist and midwife must obtain a license from the Board of Health of the Isthmian Canal Zone before he or she is legally entitled to practice. Applicants must present diplomas from colleges which, in the judgment of the board, are in good standing and pass an examination. The fee for the examination and license is \$5.00. Practicing without a license makes the offender subject to a fine of \$25 and imprisonment for thirty days. The law does not apply to medical officers of the United States services nor to those in the service of the Isthmian Canal Commission. The definition of the practice of medicine is as follows: "Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this order who shall prescribe for, operate on or in any wise attempt to heal, cure or alleviate, or who shall in any wise treat any disease or any physical or mental ailment of another; provided that nothing in this order shall be construed to prohibit (a) the practice of the



religious tenets of any church in the ministration of the sick or suffering by mental or spiritual means without the use of any drug or material remedy, whether gratuitously or for compensation, provided that such sanitary laws, orders, rules and regulations as now are or hereafter may be in force in said Canal Zone are complied with; or (b) gratuitous services in case of emergency; or (c) the administering of ordinary household remedies."

Circular No. 3 of Oct. 8, 1904, and Executive Order of Dec. 26, 1911.

### COLORADO

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners is composed of nine members appointed by the governor. The term of service is six years.

**Board Members.**—Luke MacLean, M.D., *President*, Pueblo; Frank E. Rogers, M.D., Denver; C. S. Elder, M.D., Denver; Leonard E. Bartz, M.D., Windsor; Charles B. Dyde, M.D., Greeley; A. C. Magruder, M.D., Colorado Springs; D. L. Clark, D.O., Denver; R. Wren, M.D., Trinidad; Kelly and Haines, *Counsel*, Denver; David A. Strickler, M.D., *Secretary*, 612 Empire Building, Denver.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations in the city of Denver on the first Tuesday of January, April, July and October of each year, and at such other times and places as may be found necessary.

**Fees.**—Examination and registration fee, \$25.00. Two-fifths of the fee is returned to the applicant in case the Board refuses to grant a license. For verifying credentials, practice records, etc., for reciprocity candidates, \$15.00.

**Application for License.**—Application must be made to the secretary on forms and blanks prescribed by the board, accompanied by evidence of good moral character and two unmounted photographs of the applicant. Examinations for licenses, which are given only in the English language, are held by the board according to the method deemed by it to be the most practicable and expeditious to test the applicant's qualifications. The subjects of written, oral or clinical examination are as follows: Anatomy, physiology, chemistry, symptomatology, toxicology, pathology, surgery and obstetrics (exclusive of materia medica and therapeutics). The passing grade is 75. The credentials of applicants relating to their general reputation, their preliminary education and the courses of study they have pursued; the degrees they have received; the number of years they have been engaged in the lawful practice

of medicine; their experience in general hospitals, medical departments of the Army, Navy and United States Public Health Service; licenses granted to them by other states and countries, and their experience as teachers of medicine, are given due consideration by the board in conducting its examinations. On investigation of an applicant's credentials the board may, when convinced that the applicant is qualified to practice medicine, grant him a license without further examination. Licenses must be recorded in the office of the recorder of deeds of the county in which the applicant intends to practice. Students who have completed the work of the first two years in a recognized medical college will be permitted to take examinations in the subjects completed, credit for same to be accepted toward the final examination for license after the students have graduated.

**College Standard.**—The standard of educational requirements adopted July 19, 1906, is as follows: Applicants who have received a license by examination to practice medicine in one of the United States, in which the standard of licensure is equal to that of Colorado, and have been continuously and actively engaged in the lawful practice of medicine since receiving said license, and present duly authenticated evidence of either of the following classes of credentials, are, when the board is satisfied as to their record for reputable practice, licensed without technical examination:

*Class A.*—Applicants who graduated prior to July 1, 1893, must have been matriculated in and graduated from a medical college in good standing with the board at that time, and which required a preliminary examination for admission, and at least two winter courses of instruction in anatomy, chemistry, physiology, pathology, surgery, practice of medicine, obstetrics and materia medica and therapeutics.

*Class B.*—Applicants who graduated between July 1, 1893, and July 1, 1895, must have matriculated in and graduated from a college which gave a minimum of twenty-six weeks of instruction in each twelve months of three separate years in anatomy, chemistry, physiology, pathology, materia medica and therapeutics, obstetrics, gynecology, surgery, medical jurisprudence, theory and practice of medicine and hygiene, and which required for matriculation graduation from some approved university or literary, scientific, normal or high school, or its equivalent.

*Class C.*—Applicants graduating between July 1, 1895, and Jan. 1, 1900, must have matriculated in and graduated from a medical college which required for matriculation the evi-

dence mentioned in the preceding paragraph, and which gave four full courses, in four separate years, in anatomy, chemistry, physiology, pathology, material medica and therapeutics, surgery, theory and practice of medicine, bacteriology and obstetrics.

*Class D.*—Applicants graduating after Jan. 1, 1900, must have matriculated in and graduated from a medical college which enforced the following requirements: *Preliminary Education.*—Evidence of preliminary education, as a minimum requirement, any of the following: (a) A diploma or certificate of graduation from an accredited four-year high school; (b) a certificate signed by a principal of a regularly organized, approved high school, the faculty of a recognized literary or scientific college or university, state superintendent of public instruction, superintendent of public schools, or some duly appointed state board or person to conduct such an examination, of having successfully passed an examination in all the several branches embraced in the curriculum of a four-year high school course. The matriculation examination shall not have been conducted by any member of the faculty of the medical college. All applicants graduating after Jan. 1, 1912, must have matriculated in and graduated from a medical college which, in addition to the above requirements of preliminary education, demanded at least one year's work in an accredited college of liberal arts, including the study of physics, chemistry, biology and one modern language. Applicants graduating after Jan. 1, 1914, must furnish satisfactory evidence that when they matriculated in the medical college from which they graduated they had previously been matriculated in and had completed two years' study without condition in an accredited college of liberal arts. *Advanced Standing.*—(1) Applicants holding the degree of A.B. or B.S., or an equivalent degree or certificate obtained in an elective course from a regularly established and approved college of arts or science, which requires an attendance of four years as an essential to graduation, may be given credit for work actually done in the branches in the medical curriculum of the first year, and may be advanced to the second year of a four years' medical course, on condition that they comply with the matriculation requirements of this schedule and that they subsequently complete the work of the first year and prove that the work already taken shall not be below the standard required by this board. (2) Graduates of medical colleges complying with the provisions of this schedule may be admitted to any class without examination. Students of such colleges, who possess certifi-

cates of attendance and of successful examinations, can enter without examination the term immediately following that previously attended. *Medical Education.*—(1) The course of instruction must consist of a minimum term of four years in four separate years of nine months each, in at least the following subjects: Anatomy, chemistry, physiology, pathology, bacteriology, materia medica and therapeutics, theory and practice of medicine, obstetrics, gynecology, surgery, ophthalmology, otology, laryngology, dermatology, neurology, hygiene and medical jurisprudence. (2) The number of hours of instruction given in the four terms must not be less than thirty-six hundred (3,600). (3) Such colleges must possess adequate laboratory and teaching equipment, and ample hospital facilities for clinical instruction, such as obtain in the majority of medical colleges of the United States, and a proper corps of competent teachers to constitute a faculty whose salaries are not dependent on the graduation of students. (4) Clinical and hospital instruction throughout at least two annual terms. (5) A full dissection of at least the lateral half of a human cadaver. (6) Regular attendance during the entire lecture course, allowance being made only for absence occasioned by the sickness of the student, or his immediate family, such absence not to exceed 20 per centum of the course. *Graduation.*—(1) A record for sobriety, honesty and integrity during the college course. (2) The attendance on the four full terms of lectures as prescribed (certain persons to whom advanced standing is allowed excepted). (3) Students, graduates as well as undergraduates, allowed advanced standing must attend all lectures and stand all examinations embraced in the last year of the curriculum. All such applicants must have received a license, by examination, to practice medicine in one of the United States, in which the standard of licensure is equal to that of Colorado, and must have been continuously and actively engaged in the lawful practice of medicine since receiving said license, and must have been so engaged at least one year.

*Class E.*—This class includes all applicants who have been admitted, and are duly authorized to practice medicine in any of the medical departments of the Army, Navy and Public Health Service of the United States, and are in good standing and good repute in such Federal service.

*Exemptions.*—The act does not prohibit gratuitous service in case of emergency, nor the practice of the religious tenets of any church; nor does it apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army or Navy or the United States Public Health Service while so engaged, nor to regularly



licensed physicians called from other states or territories to attend specific cases in this state, nor to the practice of dentistry.

**Reciprocity.**—Colorado will license without examination physicians registered in other states prior to 1900, whether by examination or otherwise, and physicians licensed since 1900 by examination, regardless of whether those states reciprocate with Colorado or not; provided such applicants present satisfactory evidence of good moral character, and reputable practice since registration, and whose preliminary and professional education comply with our schedule of minimum educational requirements. The Colorado license is now accepted by the state boards of California, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Mississippi, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Jersey, Ohio, Pennsylvania, Tennessee, Utah and Wisconsin. Oklahoma has not made any specific arrangements with Colorado, but will accept candidates from the state if their credentials are properly endorsed.

**Definition of Act.**—"The terms, 'practice of medicine,' 'to practice medicine,' 'practicing medicine' and 'practice medicine,' as used in this act, are each hereby defined to mean holding oneself out to the public as being engaged within this state in the diagnosis and treatment of diseases or injuries of human beings; or the suggestion, recommendation or prescribing of any form of treatment for the intended palliation, relief or cure of any physical or mental ailment of any person, with the intention of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any fee, gift or compensation whatsoever; or the maintenance of an office for the reception, examination and treatment of any person suffering from disease or injury of body or mind; or attaching the title 'M.D.,' surgeon, doctor, or any other word or abbreviation to his name, indicative that such person is engaged in the treatment or diagnosis of the diseases or injuries of human beings. If any person shall hold himself out to the public as being engaged within the state in the diagnosis and treatment of diseases or injuries of human beings; or shall suggest, recommend or prescribe any form of treatment for the palliation, relief or cure of any physical or mental ailment of any persons with the intention of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any fee, gift or compensation whatsoever; or shall maintain an office for the reception, examination and treatment of diseased or injured human beings; or shall attach the title of 'M.D.,' surgeon, doctor, or any word or abbreviation to his name indicative that he is engaged in this state in the treatment of diseased or injured human beings; and shall

not in any of these cases, theretofore have received, or shall not in any of these cases then possess, in full force and virtue, a valid license to practice medicine under the laws of this state, he shall be deemed to be practicing medicine without complying with the provisions of this act and in violation hereof."

Act approved April 20, 1905.

## CONNECTICUT

**Boards.**—The state has three Medical Examining Boards, each consisting of five members, appointed by the State Board of Health from nominations submitted by the regular, homeopathic and eclectic medical societies of the state, Secretary of the State Board of Health, Dr. J. H. Townsend, Hartford.

The members of the regular board are: J. Francis Calef, M.D., *President*, Middletown; Samuel M. Garlick, M.D., Bridgeport; Fritz C. Hyde, M.D., Greenwich; John B. McCook, M.D., Hartford; Chas. A. Tuttle, M.D., *Secretary*, New Haven.

The members of the homeopathic board are as follows: Wm. Pitt Baldwin, M.D., New Haven; H. A. Roberts, M.D., Derby; F. E. Wilcox, M.D., Willimantic; E. H. Linnell, M.D., Norwich; E. C. M. Hall, M.D., *Secretary*, New Haven.

The members of the eclectic board are as follows: John W. Fyfe, M.D., *Chairman*, Saugatuck; E. H. Marsh, M.D., Mansfield Center; James E. Hair, M.D., Bridgeport; Ernest A. Markham, M.D., Durham; Thomas S. Hodge, M.D., *Secretary*, Torrington.

**Examinations.**—The boards hold examinations on the second Tuesday of March, July and November at such places as they designate.

**Fees.**—Examination, \$15.00; registration, \$2.00; reciprocity, \$15.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must present to the board certificates of good moral character signed by two reputable citizens of Connecticut and also evidence of satisfactory preliminary education and a diploma from a recognized legally incorporated medical college (see College Standard). Examinations are held in the English language only, in anatomy, physiology, medical chemistry, obstetrics, gynecology, hygiene, surgery, practice, including pathology, diagnosis, and therapeutics, including materia medica. An applicant must be a graduate of a medical college representing the same school of medicine as the board by which he is examined. In case of failure he may be reexamined at any subsequent examination of the same board. Licenses must be recorded



with the town clerk of the town in which the applicant intends to practice. *Temporary licenses* are not granted.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—No medical college will be in good standing with the Connecticut Regular Medical Examining Board that does not hereafter require of each applicant as a condition of admission to the college the following: First.—A certificate of good moral character, signed by two reputable citizens of the state of which he was last a resident. Second.—Documentary evidence of preliminary education, the minimum being a diploma or certificate of graduation from a commissioned high school, scientific or literary college or university, the curriculum of which embraces at least the following: (1) English grammar; (2) rhetoric and composition; (3) history of the United States as presented in Montgomery's "History of the United States" or equivalent text; (4) general history as presented in Myers' "General History" or equivalent text, or Greek and Roman history or English history, in lieu thereof; (5) algebra, including fundamental rules, fractions, simple equations, involution and evolution and quadratic equations as given in Milne's "High School Algebra" or equivalent text; (6) plane geometry as given in Wentworth's "New Plane and Solid Geometry" or equivalent text; (7) physics as presented in Gage's "Elements of Physics" or equivalent text; (8) general biology or botany and zoology as presented in Sedgwick and Wilson's "General Biology" or equivalent text; (9) chemistry as presented in Shepard's "Elements of Chemistry" or equivalent text; (10) Latin, including Latin grammar, prose composition and the translation of four books of "Cæsar's Gallic War" or the equivalent.

No person who graduates after Jan. 1, 1915, shall be eligible to examination under this act until he shall, in addition to the foregoing requirement, present to the board satisfactory evidence that before beginning the study of medicine he has completed a course of at least nine months' duration, which included physics, chemistry and general biology.

*Medical Education.*—Hereafter only such medical colleges shall be considered in good standing by the Connecticut Medical Examining Board as have (1) complied with the requirements of this board heretofore in force; (2) that possess a full and complete faculty for teaching medicine, surgery and obstetrics in all their branches; (3) that afford their students adequate clinical and hospital facilities; (4) that embrace in their curriculum anatomy, physiology, chemistry, materia medica, therapeutics, medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, histology, pathology, dermatology, bacteriology, ophthalmology, otology, laryngology, rhinology, physical diagnosis,

hygiene and medical jurisprudence; (5) that require attendance on at least 80 per cent. of each course of instruction; (6) that give four graded courses of instruction, the aggregate of which amounts to at least 104 weeks of at least thirty-six hours each, and at least forty-two months must have elapsed between the beginning of the student's first course of medical lectures and the date of his graduation; (7) that require an average grade in each course of instruction of at least 75 per cent. in examinations as a condition of graduation; (8) that fulfil all their published promises, requirements and claims respecting advantages to their students and courses of instruction, (9) that are rated in Class A or Class B by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association.

In determining the reputability of a medical college, while reserving the right to investigate and make a personal inspection of the same, this board will be governed by the reports of the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association and the Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Teaching.

**Exemptions.**—The law does not apply to dentists; nor to any person in the employ of the United States government while acting in the scope of his employment; nor to any one furnishing medical or surgical assistance in case of emergency; nor to persons in consultation with licensed physicians of the state; nor to practitioners residing outside of the state who are employed to come into the state to treat the sick, provided they do not open an office in the state; nor to any actual resident of the state recommending by advertisement or otherwise the use of proprietary remedies sold under trademarks, issued by the United States government, in so far and to such extent only as the use of such remedies are concerned; nor to chiropodists or clairvoyants who do not use drugs, medicines or poison; nor the persons practicing massage, Swedish movement cure, sun cure, mind cure, magnetic healing or Christian Science; nor to persons who do not use or prescribe drugs, poisons, medicines, chemicals, or nostrums.

**Reciprocity.**—At present this privilege is not exercised by the regular board. The license granted by any other state may be accepted on proper endorsement by the licensing board of that state providing the applicant graduated from a legally incorporated and reputable medical college and began the practice of medicine out of this state prior to May 25, 1893. If the candidate began the practice of medicine subsequent to the foregoing date, he must present satisfactory evidence that his license was granted after an exami-

nation equivalent to that of the Connecticut board. All candidates, however, must have been in active practice for at least six months immediately preceding the date of application.

**Definition of Act.**—The definition given in the law is: No person shall, for compensation, gain or reward, received or expected, treat, operate, or prescribe for any injury, deformity, ailment, or disease, actual or imaginary, of another person, nor practice surgery or midwifery, until he has obtained a certificate of registration.

Based on digest of laws of 1907; and amendment of May 7, 1915.

## DELAWARE

**Boards.**—Delaware has two Boards of Medical Examiners, one representing the regular and the other the homeopathic state society. Each board consists of five members, serving two years, appointed by the governor from lists submitted by the societies. The Medical Council of Delaware consists of the chief justice of the state and the presidents of the two Boards of Medical Examiners. The boards act in the capacity of executive officers of the council.

The members of the regular board are as follows: Henry W. Briggs, M.D., *President*, Wilmington; P. S. Downs, M.D., Dover; G. Frank Jones, M.D., Georgetown; William Wertenbaker, M.D., Wilmington; J. H. Wilson, M.D., *Secretary*, Dover.

The members of the homeopathic board are as follows: E. S. Anderson, M.D., *President*, Dover; A. E. Frantz, M.D., Wilmington; T. O. Cooper, M.D., Wilmington; J. Paul Lukens, M.D., Wilmington; H. W. Howell, M.D., *Secretary*, Wilmington.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held by the Board of Examiners twice a year, one beginning the third Tuesday in June and the other the second Tuesday in December. The Medical Council also holds two stated meetings in each year.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; reciprocal registration fee, \$50.00.

**Application for License.**—The applicant must pay the required fee and file satisfactory proof that he is 21 years of age and of good moral character. He must present a diploma from some reputable literary or scientific college or a certificate from Delaware College that he is qualified to enter the freshman class of the Latin-Scientific course of that college, or its equivalent as may be determined by the Medical Council. He must have graduated from a legally incor-

porated medical college which in the opinion of the Medical Council was in good standing at the time his diploma was issued. He must then pass an examination, in the English language, in anatomy, physiology, hygiene, chemistry, surgery, obstetrics, pathology, diagnosis, therapeutics, practice of medicine and materia medica. Examinations are conducted in writing, and 75 per cent. is considered a passing grade. In case of failure, the candidate, after the expiration of six months and within two years, has the privilege of a second examination by the same board to which application was first made without the payment of an additional fee. If the application is withdrawn, after six months or within two years the fee will be returned. A certificate is issued by the Medical Council to all those passing the examination, and this certificate must be filed with the clerk of the peace of the county in which the applicant intends to practice. *Temporary licenses* are not granted.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—The minimum requirements of preliminary education, since May 12, 1907, is a certificate of admission to the Latin-scientific course of Delaware College. *Medical Education.*—Applicants must have received their degree in medicine after four years of study of medicine, including four regular courses of lectures of not less than seven months each in different years, in some legally incorporated medical college approved by the Medical Council.

**Exemptions.**—This law shall not apply to the giving of family remedies in cases of emergency, or to dentists or dental surgeons in the practice of dentistry or to surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service in the discharge of their official duties, nor shall it prevent the mechanical application of glasses nor to prevent druggists practicing pharmacy according to existing laws, or to prevent the treatment of corns or bunions, manicuring or massage.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination, has been established with District of Columbia, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Mississippi, New Jersey, New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania and Virginia. The applicant must have been in active practice for at least one year in order for his license to be acceptable for registration through reciprocity.

**Definition of Act.**—For the purpose of this act the words practice of medicine or surgery shall mean to open an office for such purpose, or to announce to the public, or to any individual, in any way, a desire or willingness or readiness to



treat the sick or afflicted in any county in the State of Delaware, or to investigate or diagnosticate, or to offer to investigate or diagnosticate any physical or mental ailment, or disease, of any person, or to give surgical assistance to, or to suggest, recommend, prescribe or direct for the use of any person, any drug, medicine, appliance or other agency, whether material or not material, for the cure, relief or palliation of any ailment or disease of the mind or the body, or for the cure or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury or deformity, after having received or with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any money, gift, or any other form of compensation. It shall also be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act if any one shall use in connection with his or her name the words or letters Dr., Doctor, Professor, M.D., M.B., or Healer, or any other title, word, letter or designation which may imply or designate him or her as a practitioner of medicine or surgery in any of its branches.

Act approved April 18, 1895; supplementary act providing for revocation of license and for reciprocity approved March 16, 1899.

### DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA.

**Boards.**—The District Commissioners appoint three Medical Examining Boards—a regular, a homeopathic and an eclectic—consisting of five members each, the homeopathic and eclectic medical examining boards being selected from lists presented by the representative homeopathic and eclectic societies in the district. The presidents of these three boards and two persons not physicians, one of whom must be learned in the law, constitute the Board of Medical Supervisors, which has general control of admission to examinations, of the examinations themselves and of the issuance and revocation of licenses. The examining boards submit the questions to the supervisors, who select those for use in the examination.

**Board Members.**—Gregg Custis Birdsall, M.D., *President*, Washington; E. J. Collins, M.D., Washington; Frederick Fenning, Washington; Walter B. Guy, Washington; Edgar P. Copeland, M.D., *Secretary*, The Rockingham, Washington.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held beginning on the second Tuesday in January, April, July and October.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; registration fee, 50 cents.

**Application for License.**—On presentation of a proper diploma and of satisfactory evidence as to age, moral character and duration of medical study, and on payment of the examination fee, the candidate is entitled to an examination,

in English only, in anatomy and histology, physiology and hygiene, chemistry, toxicology and medical jurisprudence, pathology and bacteriology, materia medica and therapeutics, surgery and diseases of the eye and ear, obstetrics and gynecology, practice of medicine, and such other branches as may be from time to time determined by the Board of Medical Supervisors. The examination is both written and oral. A general average of 75 per cent. entitles the candidate to a license, if in no section the percentage is less than 60. If the average is less than 60 per cent. in only one section and in that is 45 per cent. or more, the candidate is entitled to an immediate reexamination in that section. If, however, the average is less than 60 per cent. in more than one section or less than 45 per cent. in any one section, no license will be issued, no matter what the general average is. The law does not make any provision for *temporary licenses*. Licenses must be recorded with the clerk of the District Supreme Court, and must then be exhibited at the health office, where the holders of said licenses must register their names and addresses. *Revocation*.—The Board of Medical Supervisors may refuse to grant or may revoke a license for cause.

**College Standard.**—The diploma must represent a four-years' course of study in colleges authorized by law to confer the degree of doctor of medicine.

**Exemptions.**—The law provides for the exemption of United States Army, Navy and Public Health Service medical officers, legally qualified, outside consultants, massage or the so-called Swedish movement cure, and emergency and domestic practice.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Delaware, Georgia, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Texas, Vermont, Virginia and Wyoming; and on the basis either of an examination or on diploma from a reputable medical college, without examination if the diploma and the license were issued prior to June 3, 1896, with Indiana, Nebraska, Ohio, West Virginia and Wisconsin. The applicant must have been in active practice for at least two years in the jurisdiction wherein he has resided in order to be eligible for a license through reciprocity in the District of Columbia.

Act approved June 3, 1896.

## FLORIDA

**Boards.**—There are three Boards of Medical Examiners appointed by the governor—a regular board with seven members, a homeopathic board with three members and an eclectic board with three members.



The members of the regular board are as follows: G. B. Glover, M.D., *President*, Monticello; W. S. Gramling, M.D., Miami; Thomas H. Stokes, M.D., Pensacola; Thomas A. Neal, M.D., Sanford; Andrew R. Bond, M.D., Tampa; E. W. Warren, M.D., *Secretary*, Palatka.

The members of the homeopathic board are as follows: Chas. W. Johnson, M.D., *President*, Jacksonville; F. C. Whitaker, M.D., Tampa; J. B. Griffin, M.D., *Secretary*, St. Augustine.

The members of the eclectic board are as follows: Frank E. Gavlas, M.D., *President*, Lake Worth; Ham. S. Hampton, M.D., Tampa; George L. Dickerson, M.D., *Secretary*, Jacksonville.

**Examinations.**—The boards hold examinations twice a year. No dates set; probably will be held in June and December.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$15.00.

**Application for License.**—The boards examine every applicant who possesses a diploma from a recognized college in the following subjects: Anatomy, physiology, gynecology, surgery, therapeutics, obstetrics and chemistry. The homeopathic board also examines in materia medica. The boards may permit an applicant to take the examination through an interpreter. Any two members of either board may grant a certificate of qualification, and any member of either board may grant a *temporary license*, on examination, which is effective until the next regular meeting of the board. The certificate must be recorded by the clerk of the Circuit Court in the county in which the holder intends to reside before he is entitled to practice.

**College Standard.**—None. The regular board does not recognize colleges rated in class "C" by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association.

**Exemptions.**—All practitioners engaged in the practice of medicine in this state prior to May 31, 1889, will be granted a certificate of qualification without examination or charge on presentation to the Board of Examiners of a diploma from a recognized medical college. The provisions of this amendment shall not apply to persons who have heretofore received certificates of qualification and have recorded the same as provided by the laws of this state heretofore existing, nor to females who follow the practice of midwifery strictly as such.

**Reciprocity.**—None.

**Definition of Act.**—None.

Act of May 31, 1889, amended May 15, 1905.

## GEORGIA

**Board Members.**—R. E. Hinman, M.D., *President*, Atlanta; of ten members—five regulars, three eclectic and two homeopathic—appointed by the governor, and so classified that the term of office of two shall expire in one year, three in two years, two in three years, and three in four years from date of appointment; appointment of two members for a term of four years to be made annually thereafter. The members must be graduates of reputable medical schools and licensed practitioners of Georgia for a term of five years, but none shall be connected in any way with a medical college.

**Board Members.**—R. E. Hinman, M.D., *President*, Atlanta; J. W. Palmer, M.D., Ailey; A. Fleming, M.D., Waycross; F. M. Ridley, M.D., La Grange; F. D. Patterson, M.D., Cuthbert; N. Peterson, M.D., Tifton; C. M. Paine, M.D., Atlanta; O. B. Walker, M.D., Bowman; A. F. White, M.D., Flovilla; C. T. Nolan, M.D., *Secretary*, Marietta. The Preliminary Examiner is Jos. S. Stewart, Athens.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held at two regular meetings each year, one in May or June. The other meeting shall be held the second Tuesday in October at the state capitol. Call meetings at the discretion of the President.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$20.00, which shall accompany application; temporary license, \$20.00, which includes fee for examination for permanent license; reciprocal license fee, \$50.00; recording fee, as for deed; application for certificate as evidence of preliminary education, \$2.00, and for each separate subject on which the applicant may be required to be examined, \$2.00. No part of any fee returnable.

**Application for License.**—The applicant must furnish the board with evidence of good moral character and proof of graduation from a legally incorporated medical college or institution in good standing with the board, and must name in his application the system of practice he purposes to follow. The applicant is required to take a written examination, in which he is designated by number, on the following subjects: Anatomy, physiology, chemistry, hygiene, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, pathology and diagnosis. Provision is made for refusal or revocation of license for cause. The board also has the power to revoke a certificate granted to any applicant who makes any misstatement of any material fact in his application for examination. Certificates must be registered within thirty days, with the clerk of the Superior Court of the county in which applicant resides. *Temporary licenses*, which shall have the force and effect of permanent licenses till the next regular meeting of the board, when same

become void, may be issued at the discretion of the secretary-treasurer of the board with the approval of the president. Said licenses need not be recorded.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Fourteen units, evidence of same to be a certificate furnished by the professor of secondary education in the State University on the basis of an examination conducted by him or by some person designated by him. *Medical Education.*—Instruction shall have consisted of four graded courses, amounting to at least 120 weeks, exclusive of holidays, of at least 40 hours each week; and at least forty-two months must have elapsed between the beginning of the student's course and graduation; each session to have been composed of twenty-nine weeks of actual instruction, with at least 40 per cent. of laboratory instruction in the first and second years and a minimum of 35 per cent. of clinical work in third and fourth years. An attendance of at least 80 per cent. of each course of instruction and a grade of 75 per cent. in all examinations must have been required by the college for graduation.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit gratuitous service in cases of emergency, nor the practice of the religious tenets of any church, neither does it apply to osteopaths not prescribing medicine or administering drugs, permanently located opticians, nor to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army or Public Health Service while in the discharge of their official duties, nor to regularly licensed physicians called in consultation from other states or territories, nor to the practice of dentistry, nor to midwives or nurses.

**Reciprocity.**—The Board of Examiners may grant a license without examination to licentiates of boards from other states requiring equal or higher qualifications, on the same basis as such states reciprocate with the State of Georgia. Georgia now has reciprocal relations with Arkansas, California, Colorado, District of Columbia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Mississippi, Missouri, Nebraska, New Hampshire, New Jersey, Oklahoma, Pennsylvania, Tennessee, Texas, Utah, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—Holding one's self out to the public as being engaged within this state in the diagnosis or treatment of disease, defects or injuries of human beings; the suggestion, recommendation or prescribing of any form of treatment for the intended palliation, relief or cure of any physical, mental or functional ailment or defect of any person, with the intention of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any fee, gift or compensation whatsoever; the maintenance of

an office for the reception, examination and treatment of any person suffering from disease, defect or injury of body or mind; or the attaching of the title of M.D., Oph.D., D.Op., Surgeon or Doctor, or any other word or abbreviation to one's name indicative that such person is engaged in the treatment or diagnosis of disease, defects or injuries of human beings, shall constitute the practice of medicine within the meaning of this act.

Approved Aug. 18, 1913, repealing the Practice Act approved Dec. 12, 1894, and that part of Code of 1910 creating a board of medical examiners.

### HAWAII

**Board.**—The governor appoints the Board of Medical Examiners, consisting of three members, who hold office for three years. This board reports results of examinations to the Board of Health.

**Board Members.**—The members of the Board of Health are as follows: J. S. B. Pratt, M.D., *President*; D. Kalauokalani, Sr., A. R. Keller, G. R. Carter, C. J. Campbell, W. C. Hobdy, M.D., I. M. Stainback, K. B. Porter, *Secretary*, Honolulu.

The members of the Board of Examiners are as follows: George Herbert, M.D., *Chairman*, Honolulu; James R. Judd, M.D., Honolulu; R. W. Benz, M.D., *Secretary*, Honolulu.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held by appointment between the board and candidates.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00.

**Application for License.**—No person is recommended by the Board of Health for license to practice medicine or surgery except on the written report of the Board of Medical Examiners, setting forth that the applicant has been duly examined and found to be possessed of the necessary qualifications. All examinations are conducted in English. No *temporary licenses* issued.

**College Standard.**—A diploma from a reputable college of medicine whose curriculum embraces not less than four years of study must be presented.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not forbid any person from the practice of any method or the application of any remedial measure under the direction or with the approval of a licensed physician.

**Reciprocity.**—None.

**Definition of Act.**—For the purpose of this act the practice of medicine shall be held to include the use of drugs and medicines, water, electricity, hypnotism or any means or method of any agent, either tangible or intangible, for the

treatment of disease in the human subject. (Any person who shall attempt the cure of another by any practice of sorcery, witchcraft, anaana, hoopiopio, hoounauna, hoomanamana or other superstition or deceitful method, is liable to conviction.)

## IDAHO

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners consists of six members representing not less than three schools of medicine, not more than three members to represent any one school. The board is appointed by the governor and holds office for six years.

**Board Members.**—J. E. Serres St. Jean, M.D., *President*, Wallace; C. M. Cline, M.D., Idaho Falls; James J. Herrington, M.D., Gifford; George T. Parkinson, M.D., Preston; Ray H. Fisher, M.D., Rigby; Hustin E. Snyder, M.D., Midvale; Charles A. Dettman, M.D., *Secretary*, Burke.

**Examinations.**—Regular examinations are held on the first Tuesday of April and October at Boise City, or such other place as the board may designate.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00. In case of failure the applicant is entitled to a reexamination after the expiration of six months and within one year without the payment of an additional fee.

**Application for License.**—Each applicant must submit a diploma, properly attested to, issued by a reputable college of medicine in good standing, together with certificates of good moral character and a recent unmounted photograph of himself, which entitles him to an examination (in the English language) in anatomy, physiology, pathology, diagnosis, hygiene, chemistry, histology, toxicology and such other branches of the theory and practice of medicine and surgery as are taught in schools of the system of medicine to which the applicant belongs and which he intends to practice. If the applicant correctly answers at least 75 per cent. of all the questions submitted, he will be given a license to practice, which must be recorded with the county clerk of the county in which he intends to practice. *Temporary licenses* are not granted.

**College Standard.**—The board has authority to fix the standards of preliminary and medical education which must be enforced by approved medical colleges.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to dentists and registered pharmacists or midwives, nor to commissioned medical officers of the United States Army, Navy and Public Health Service in the discharge of their official duties, nor to rail-



way surgeons or legally qualified outside consultants, nor does it prohibit services rendered in cases of emergency where no fee is charged.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations have been established with Utah. The applicant must have been in active practice for at least one year in order to be eligible for a license through reciprocity.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing medicine or surgery who advertises in any manner, or holds himself or herself out to the public as a physician and surgeon, or either, or who investigates or diagnosticates or offers to investigate or diagnose any physical or mental ailment of any person with a view to relieving the same, as is commonly done by physicians or surgeons, or suggests, recommends, prescribes or directs for the use of any person, sick, injured or deformed, any drug, medicine, means of appliance, for the intended relief, palliation, or cure of the same, with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any fee, gift or compensation whatsoever.

Act approved March 3, 1899. Amended March 15, 1909, and March 9, 1911.

## ILLINOIS

**Board.**—The State Board of Health consists of seven members, appointed by the governor, to hold office for seven years.

**Board Members.**—John A. Robison, M.D., *President*, Chicago; Adam Szwajkart, M.D., Chicago; Robert D. Luster, M.D., Granite City; Tullius B. Lewis, M.D., Hammond; Thomas O. Freeman, M.D., Mattoon; E. S. Spindel, M.D., Springfield; C. St. Clair Drake, M.D., *Secretary*, Capitol Bldg., Springfield.

**Examinations.**—The board holds regular examinations in Chicago in January, April, July and October, and one or two special examinations.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; certificate fee, \$5.00. The fee for reciprocal registration will be the same as that charged by the state from which such applicant comes.

**Application for License.**—Application must be made in writing at least two weeks before the examination on the blank form prescribed. This must be accompanied by the examination fee and with proof that the applicant is of good moral character, that he is a graduate of a medical college or institution recognized by the board, and that he possesses preliminary qualifications the equivalent of a four-year high school education. He will be required to present to the secretary of the board, at the examination, an unmounted

photograph of himself, taken recently, which is filed with the application. On the reverse of this photograph the applicant must have written his name in the presence of the physicians or other persons by whom he has been recommended to the State Board of Health to be licensed to practice in Illinois. Such physicians or other persons shall certify, under the signature of the applicant, that the person whose name is written above, is personally known to them to be the person shown in the photograph, and that the signature was written in their presence. A form for said certificate will be found with blank form for application. No applicant will be examined who has not complied with this rule in every respect. Photographs must not be sent to Springfield. All candidates graduating subsequent to July 1, 1918, must have completed five full courses of lectures in five separate years. The first year may have been taken either in an approved college of liberal arts or in the medical school, but must have included courses in physics, chemistry and biology, and a modern language.

No person will be admitted to an examination unless he presents a card of admission which is issued to all candidates whose applications are perfected at least five days before the examination.

Examinations which may be taken (in English or other language) are conducted in writing in the following subjects: anatomy, including histology and embryology, 10 questions; chemistry, 5 questions; etiology and hygiene 5 questions; physiology, 7 questions; neurology, 3 questions; materia medica and therapeutics, 10 questions; pathology and bacteriology, 10 questions; surgery, 10 questions; physical diagnosis, 5 questions; ophthalmology and otology, 3 questions; pediatrics, 2 questions; obstetrics, 10 questions; gynecology, 6 questions; laryngology and rhinology, 2 questions; medical jurisprudence, 2 questions; practice, 10 questions. All matriculants in medical colleges, matriculating on or after Jan. 1, 1915, will be examined in physics and biology, in addition to the subjects above enumerated, when applying for license to practice medicine in Illinois. An average of at least 75 per cent. is required for a passing grade, with a minimum of not less than 60 per cent. in any subject or group. The examination of those who desire to practice any other system or science of treating human ailments who do not use medicines internally or externally, and who do not practice operative surgery, is of a character sufficiently strict to test their qualifications as practitioners. The board does not grant *temporary licenses*.

Certificates to practice must be recorded in the office of the clerk of the county in which the holder resides or practices within three months from date of issuance. Until such certificate is recorded the holder thereof cannot exercise any of the rights or privileges conferred therein.

On or after Aug. 1, 1914, the board will accept as an equivalent of part of the examination required, satisfactory evidence of two or more years of reputable practice, and will allow a credit of 1 per cent. on the required average of 75 per cent. for each year of such practice on the part of a candidate for certificate up to a maximum allowance of 30 per cent.

The board may revoke a license for cause.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—The board is empowered to establish a standard of preliminary education deemed requisite to admission to a medical college in "good standing," and to require satisfactory proof of the enforcement of this standard by medical colleges. The board will not recognize examinations of applicants for admission to medical colleges that have been conducted by the faculty or officers of a medical college.

The Illinois Medical Practice Act provides that the diploma of an approved high school or equivalent school having a course of studies requiring an attendance through four school years, or a certificate of having passed a satisfactory examination before the state superintendent of public instruction, or like state officer, in the studies embraced in the curriculum of such approved high school, shall be considered satisfactory evidence of preliminary education. The Illinois State Superintendent of Public Instruction is empowered to exact a fee of five dollars from each applicant for such examination.

The board is also empowered to determine the standing of literary or scientific colleges, high schools, seminaries, normal schools, preparatory schools, and the like, and may, in its discretion, accept as the equivalent of one or more of the sessions or terms prescribed in its requirements governing medical colleges in good standing attendance in a literary or scientific college in good standing as evidenced by a degree from said institution, providing that the standards of said literary or scientific college are fully equal to those of the State University of Illinois.

*Medical Education.*—The board will not consider in good standing after Sept. 1, 1914, any college which does not require of all students except graduates of reputable colleges of arts and sciences, an attendance on five full courses of lectures of at least eight months in five separate years.

After Sept. 1, 1914, the college shall have a five years' course of instruction consisting of five terms, extending over a period of five calendar years, and the minimum time between the commencement of the work of the freshman year and the ending of the work of the senior year, on which all students are required to be in attendance, shall be not less than fifty months. No two terms begun on or after Jan. 1, 1915, shall commence or end within any consecutive eighteen months, except the first and second sessions may be embraced in sixteen months.

The time occupied in each regular term begun on or after Jan. 1, 1915, shall be not less than eight months, or thirty-four teaching weeks. Each term shall consist of not less than ten hundred and twenty hours of work, and no student to be allowed to absent himself from more than 20 per cent. of the course. The branches of medicine to be included in the course shall be at least as follows: chemistry, physics, biology, anatomy, physiology, materia medica and therapeutics, theory and practice of medicine, including ophthalmology, otology, dermatology and neurology, pathology and bacteriology, surgery, including orthopedic surgery; obstetrics, gynecology, hygiene, medical jurisprudence, dissection of at least the lateral half of a human cadaver, and clinical and hospital instruction throughout two annual terms. No college can be held to be in good standing until it has established its claim to such standing by an active existence of not less than five years; but the board may, after personal investigation by a committee, grant full recognition during the first year of existence, if it so elects. Colleges must publish in their annual announcements a list of matriculants and graduates of the session or year immediately preceding.

**Exemptions.**—Nothing in this act applies to the administration of domestic or family remedies in cases of emergency, to surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, in the discharge of their official duties, nor to any person who administers to or treats the sick or suffering by mental or spiritual means without the use of any drug or material remedy.

**Reciprocity.**—Illinois now reciprocates in the case of licenses issued after examination with Arkansas, Indiana, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Jersey, North Dakota, Ohio, Utah, Vermont, West Virginia, Wisconsin and Wyoming. This is in effect, however, only in the case of certificates issued after examination to graduates of medical colleges in good standing with the board. Applicant must



have been in active practice for at least one year before his license can be accepted for registration through reciprocity.

The Illinois board may accept, in lieu of the examination, satisfactory evidence of an examination at least equivalent to that exacted by the rules of the Illinois State Board of Health, successfully passed in the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, by a surgeon in the service of the United States at the time of making application for a state certificate to practice medicine in the state of Illinois.

The application of a physician for a state certificate based on a state license issued, after examination, by a state board with which the Illinois State Board of Health sustains reciprocal relations, must be accompanied by letters of recommendation with regard to the moral, professional and ethical character of the applicant: (a) From at least two members of the State Board of Examination issuing the original license, who shall certify that they have personally known the applicant for one year or more; or (b) From a state, district, county or city medical society in the state from which the applicant comes; or (c) From at least two of the duly elected officers of such state, district, county or city medical society, who shall certify that they have personally known the applicant for one year or more; or (d) From at least two physicians approved by the State Board of Health who are of national reputation, and who reside in the state from which the applicant comes, and who shall certify that they have personally known the applicant for one year or more; and (e) From at least two reputable physicians, approved by the State Board of Health, of the county in which the applicant last resided. Recent graduates in medicine will not be required to comply with the requirements of qualifications (a) to (d) inclusive, although they will be permitted to do so. Supplementary examinations will be required in materia medica and practice if the original licenses were obtained in states which do not require examinations in those subjects.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act who treats or professes to treat, operates on or prescribes for any physical ailment or any physical injury to or deformity of another.

Original act approved May 29, 1877; amended June 17, 1887; repealed by act approved April 24, 1899, amended by acts approved June 4, 1907; Jan. 25, 1908; May 29, 1911, and June 23, 1915.

## INDIANA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Registration and Examination is appointed by the governor, holds office for four years, and consists of six members—two regulars, one



homeopath, one eclectic, one physiomedicist and one osteopath.

**Board Members.**—W. A. Spurgeon, M.D., *President*, Muncie; James M. Dinnen, M.D., Fort Wayne; S. G. Smelser, M.D., Richmond; M. S. Canfield, M.D., Frankfort; John F. Spaunhurst, D.O., Indianapolis; W. T. Gott, M.D., *Secretary*, State House, Indianapolis.

**Examinations.**—The examinations are held in January and July of each year, commencing the second Tuesday at 9 a. m., and continuing three days.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; county recording fee, \$1.50; reciprocal license fee, \$50.00.

**Application for License.**—Every applicant must make application to the board at least five days before the time of the examination which is required of all candidates. Application must be fully and correctly filled out, the same to be attested before a notary or other official authorized to administer oaths. Application must be accompanied by credentials of preliminary education; by a diploma from a reputable medical college; by affidavits from two freeholders certifying that applicant is of good moral character and the identical person named in the diploma; by an unmounted photograph of the applicant, on the reverse side of which must be applicant's signature, signed in the presence of two freeholders, who will certify under the signature that the person whose name appears above is personally known to them to be the person shown in the photograph and that the signature was written in their presence and that he is the person they recommend in the "freeholders' affidavit," and the examination fee of \$25.00. Applicant must be a *bona fide* resident of the state before a permanent license will be issued. Applicant must pass an examination (in English or other language) in the required subjects of the medical curriculum (see College Standard) with an average of at least 75 per cent. in order to obtain a certificate. Falling below 75 per cent. in physiology, obstetrics, practice and diagnosis, or 60 per cent. in any other subject will be counted as failure. The certificate issued by the board must be recorded in the office of the county clerk in the county wherein holder intends to reside and a license obtained thereon before full right to practice medicine is granted. Changing of residence from one county to another requires that a new license be secured in the latter, which will be issued on presentation of the license from the former county. Only permanent certificates should be filed with the county clerk.

No *temporary permits* are issued pending examination.

Provision has been made whereby students can take examinations at the close of their sophomore year in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, bacteriology and pathology, credit for which will be acceptable toward the examination for license after they have secured their diplomas.

Subsequent to April 20, 1905, osteopaths entering the state are not eligible to examination unless both they and the college from which they come comply with the same educational standards as required of others. (See College Standard.)

**College Standard.**—Medical colleges, to be in good standing with the board after January, 1909, shall require, as a prerequisite to matriculation: *Preliminary Education.*—(1) A certificate of good moral character, signed by two reputable physicians of the state in which applicant last resided. (2) As evidence of required preliminary education, a diploma from a recognized university, or college of arts or science, or equivalent degree requiring a four years' course of study as an essential to graduation; or a diploma or certificate of graduation from a recognized commissioned high school, issued after four years of study of at least eight months in each separate year. Or, in lieu of diploma: (3) A certificate of qualification from a state medical examining board, after a successful examination before said board, with an average grade of not less than 75 per cent. in the branches regularly taught in a commissioned high school in Indiana.

All medical students matriculating subsequent to Jan. 11, 1910, who contemplate practicing medicine in Indiana, must have had, in addition to a four-year high-school education, one year of work in a recognized college of liberal arts, and those matriculating subsequent to Jan. 1, 1911, must have the equivalent of one half the credits necessary to obtain the B.S. degree in a recognized university. This requirement applies to all candidates matriculating subsequent to the above named dates.

*Medical Education.*—The curriculum must embrace anatomy, including histology and embryology, physiology, chemistry, materia medica, therapeutics, medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, pathology, bacteriology, ophthalmology, otology, laryngology, rhinology, dermatology, physical diagnosis, pediatrics, hygiene and medical jurisprudence. Instruction shall consist of four graded courses, in separate calendar years, the aggregate of which must amount to at least 120 weeks of at least 30 hours each, and at least 42 months must have elapsed between the date of beginning study and date of graduation. Students must attend 80 per cent. of each course

of instruction, and receive a grade of 75 per cent. in all examinations.

Graduates of a regularly established and recognized university or college of arts or science, or students presenting satisfactory evidence from such institutions requiring four years as an essential to graduation and having completed three years of such course may be admitted to the *sophomore* year of a four-year medical course; provided, certificate from such scientific or literary institution shall show that the medical degree from such medical college will entitle the holder to the bachelor's degree from the institution granting such certificate; and, provided, such students have complied with the entrance requirements of this board as herein set forth, and have completed *all* the work of the *medical freshman* year before advancement to the sophomore year in said medical college.

Graduates of a recognized university or college of arts or science, requiring a four-year course of study as an essential to graduation, may be admitted to the *junior* year of a medical college recognized by this board; provided, such university or college of arts or science embraces in its curriculum and possesses adequate equipment for teaching all of the subjects taught in the freshman and sophomore years of the medical college in which matriculation is sought; and, provided, that applicants for such advanced standing shall present satisfactory evidence of having completed *all* work of the *freshman* and *sophomore* years of such medical course.

Colleges are required to publish full and comprehensive descriptions of their several laboratories, together with a detailed statement of equipment and to furnish a copy of same on request of the board.

**Exemptions.**—The exemptions made by the law are gratuitous services in cases of emergency, the administration of family remedies, commissioned officers of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service in the discharge of their official duties, legally qualified consultants, practitioners residing on the border of a neighboring state whose practice extends into this state, *medical students* practicing under the *immediate* and *direct* supervision of a licensed physician for a limited period. The act shall not be construed to apply to non-itinerant opticians engaged in the practice of optometry, nor to professional or other nurses.

**Reciprocity.**—Applicants must have been in the active practice of medicine for at least one year before they are eligible for registration under the reciprocity clause. Indiana has established reciprocal relations on the basis of an examina-

tion, only, with Georgia, Illinois, Louisiana, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New York, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Texas, Virginia and Wyoming, and, on the basis either of examination or on a diploma obtained from a reputable medical college without examination if the diploma and license were issued prior to March 11, 1901, with Arkansas, Colorado, District of Columbia, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Mississippi, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, North Carolina, Ohio, Oklahoma, Tennessee, Utah, Vermont, West Virginia and Wisconsin. While the above states have entered into reciprocity with Indiana each state reserves the right to reject applicants who do not comply with the rules and regulations governing reciprocity in the state where license is sought. Applicants having failed to pass the Indiana examination are not eligible to licensure through reciprocity except on certain conditions.

**Definition of Act.**—To open an office for such purpose, or to announce to the public in any way a readiness to practice medicine, or to prescribe for, or to give surgical assistance to, or to heal, cure or relieve, or to attempt to heal, cure or relieve those suffering from injury, or deformity, or disease of mind or body, or to advertise, or to announce to the public in any manner the readiness or ability to heal, cure or relieve those who may be suffering from injury, or deformity, or disease of mind or body, shall be to engage in the practice of medicine within the meaning of this act. Also, if any one shall use in connection with his or her name the words or letters "Dr.," "doctor," "professor," "M.D.," or "healer," or any other title, word, letter or designation, intending to imply or designate him or her as a practitioner of medicine or surgery in any of its branches.

Act approved March 8, 1897; amended March 3, 1899, March 11, 1901, and March 4, 1905.

## IOWA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners shall consist of the physicians of the State Board of Health and the Secretary of the State Board of Health shall be secretary thereof.

**Board Members.**—Walter L. Bierring, M.D., *President*, Des Moines; H. A. Dittmer, M.D., Manchester; J. L. Tamisiea, M.D., Missouri Valley; G. F. Severs, M.D., Centerville; G. H. Sumner, M.D., *Secretary*, State House, Des Moines.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held in March, June and September.



**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; recording fee, \$0.50; reciprocal licensing fee, \$50.00; for certifying to physician's credentials for reciprocal recognition elsewhere, \$1.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must present a certificate of good moral character, signed by at least two physicians of good standing in the State of Iowa. With his application he must send in a recently taken unmounted photograph of himself. He must send his diploma, together with the examination fee, to the secretary at least two weeks prior to the date of examination. The examination must be taken in the English language. Altogether 100 questions are asked, as follows: anatomy, 8; histology, 2; embryology, 2; chemistry, 10; physiology, 10; materia medica and therapeutics (general), 8; toxicology, 2; obstetrics, 10; gynecology, 5; pathology, 8; bacteriology, 2; etiology, 3; practice (general), 7; neurology, 2; physical diagnosis, 2; pediatrics, 2; hygiene, 2; surgery (general), 9; laryngology and rhinology, 2; ophthalmology and otology, 3; medical jurisprudence, 1. A general average of 75 per cent. is required, but no certificate will be issued to an applicant whose grade is below 60 per cent. in either physiology, obstetrics, pathology or practice. The certificate issued by the board must be recorded in the office of the county recorder of the county wherein the holder is to practice. In lieu of a diploma, the board accepts a certificate from the dean of the college attended by the applicant showing that he has satisfactorily passed all the college examinations and will be awarded a diploma at the approaching commencement. In that case the certificate is withheld until the diploma is verified by the secretary. Applicants who have been legal practitioners of medicine will be allowed 1 per cent. for each year of practice not to exceed 15 per cent. Candidates failing at one examination may have a second trial without additional fee.

Students who have completed the first two years of medical studies may be admitted to the state examination in anatomy, chemistry and physiology on the following conditions: (a) Each applicant must file with his application a certificate from the dean of his college showing that he has completed the second year work and passed the college examination thereon. (b) The applicant shall pay the regular fee of \$10.00, which shall not be returnable nor entitle the applicant to additional examination. (c) If the applicant attains a rating of 75 per cent. or above in one or more of the branches mentioned in this rule, he shall be excused from further examination in said branch or branches and the rating awarded thereon shall be credited on his final examinations after graduation.



The board has the power to refuse or revoke a license for cause.

**College Standard.—Preliminary Education.**—A diploma or certificate of graduation from an accredited four-year high school, or such as will admit the holder to the College of Liberal Arts, University of Iowa, without examination; or a certificate of successful examination equivalent to the matriculation examination by any reputable university or college, or by the State Superintendent of Public Instruction. This examination must be conducted by one especially qualified appointed by the Board of Medical Examiners and must not be conducted by any member of the medical faculty. A condition is allowable in Latin, but must be removed before the student begins his sophomore medical course. All applicants graduating after Jan. 1, 1915, must have completed two years of collegiate work, including courses in physics, chemistry, biology and a foreign language, prior to beginning the study of medicine.

**Advanced Standing.**—After July 1, 1906, no medical college will be regarded as in good standing that does not require as a condition for graduation at least four courses of lectures of not less than seven months each, no two of which shall begin or end in the same calendar year, or that grants any advanced standing because of the possession of a literary or scientific degree; nor will the graduates of such colleges after the date above given be admitted to examination by the Iowa State Board of Medical Examiners.

**Medical Education.**—Branches of medical science to be included in the course of each medical college recognized by the board are as follows: 1. Anatomy, 690 hours, including general anatomy 450, histology, 120, embryology 90 and osteology 30. 2. Chemistry, 340 hours, including chemistry and toxicology 300 and medical jurisprudence, 40. 3. Materia medica and therapeutics, 150 hours. 4. Pharmacology, 60 hours. 5. Obstetrics, 320 hours, including general obstetrics 160 and gynecology 160. 6. Pathology, 470 hours, including general pathology 240, bacteriology 140 and clinical microscopy and postmortems, 90. 7. Physiology, 375 hours, including general physiology 300 and hygiene, dietetics and public health, 75. 8. Medicine, 995 hours, including general practice, 540, nervous and mental diseases 120, electrical therapeutics 60, physical diagnosis 100, pediatrics 100 and skin and venereal diseases, 75. 9. Surgery, 780 hours, including general surgery, 540, orthopedic surgery 60, genito-urinary surgery, 60, laryngology and rhinology 60 and ophthalmology and otology 60. Total, 4,180 hours.

A passing grade of 75 or its equivalent in any other system of marking shall be required in every branch. Such medical schools as are in good standing with the board whose medical curriculum does not conform to the above standard will be given a reasonable time to perfect their course, provided, however, their schedule of requirements after July 1, 1906, shall not be less than 90 per cent. of the total requirements, and not less than 80 per cent. of the requirements in any one branch.

Medical colleges are required to have the laboratory and hospital equipment conforming to a schedule adopted by the board July 14, 1908.

Regular attendance of at least 80 per cent. is to be required on all courses. Frequent examinations or quizzes shall be conducted by each lecturer or professor. There must be a sufficient and competent corps of instructors and necessary facilities for teaching. Colleges must not make misrepresentations in their catalogues. Each student must have dissected one lateral half of a cadaver. Attendance on at least two terms of clinical and hospital instruction and practical work in well-equipped laboratories shall be required.

**Exemptions.**—The exemptions are as follows: Medical students who have attended not less than two full courses of lectures in a reputable medical college may prescribe under the supervision of a preceptor; surgeons of the United States Army, Navy and Public Health Service; persons rendering gratuitous service in cases of emergency; physicians who have previously obtained certificates on length of practice without diploma or examination, registered pharmacists filling prescriptions, nor to advertising or selling patent or proprietary medicines or natural mineral water flowing from wells or springs.

**Reciprocity.**—Iowa has established reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination, with Colorado, Delaware, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Texas, Virginia and Wyoming, and on the basis either of examination or on a diploma from a reputable medical college without examination where the diploma was issued prior to Jan. 1, 1899, with Georgia, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Mexico, Ohio, Utah, West Virginia and Wisconsin. An applicant must have been in active practice for at least one year in order to be eligible for a license under the reciprocity clause. *Temporary permits* to practice until the following board meeting are issued to applicants for reciprocity whose credentials are satisfactory.

**Definition of Act.**—Any one is regarded as a physician who publicly professes to be a physician, surgeon or obstetrician, and assumes the duties thereof, or who makes a practice of prescribing and furnishing medicine for the sick, or who publicly professes to cure or heal. Itinerant physicians are regarded as practicing medicine and must pay into the state treasury a license fee of \$250.00 annually, in addition to procuring a physician's certificate.

Act approved March 15, 1904.

## KANSAS

**Boards.**—The State Board of Medical Registration and Examination, consisting of seven members, representing the different schools of practice, is appointed by the governor and the members hold office for four years.

**Board Members.**—A. J. Anderson, M.D., *President*, Lawrence; L. A. Ryder, M.D., Topeka; Charles W. Jones, M.D., Olathe; F. P. Hatfield, M.D., Olathe; Albert S. Ross, M.D., Sabetha; George M. Gray, M.D., Kansas City; Henry A. Dykes, M.D., *Secretary*, Lebanon.

**Examinations.**—The board holds regular examinations on the second Tuesday in February, June and October of each year at Topeka, in the assembly room of the National Hotel, from 9 to 12 o'clock a. m. and from 1 to 5:30 o'clock p. m. and continuing for three days.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$15.00; certificate, \$2.00; recording fee, \$1.00; reciprocity fee will be the same as is charged Kansas licentiates by the state from which the applicant comes.

**Application for License.**—Application must be made in writing, accompanied by the fee and satisfactory evidence that the applicant has devoted not less than four periods of at least six months each, no two in the same twelve months, to the study of medicine and surgery. Approval of the application by the board entitles the applicant to an examination which shall embrace all subjects a knowledge of which is generally required by reputable medical colleges for the degree of doctor of medicine. The examination in materia medica and therapeutics and in the theory and practice of medicine must be conducted by those members of the board who are of the same school of practice as the applicant. *Temporary licenses* may be granted on written requests of a majority of the legally qualified practitioners of medicine in the county in which the applicant desires to practice; or if there are no such practitioners in said county, the permit may be granted on application of the board of county commissioners of said county.

**College Standard.**—The board has the authority to fix standards of preliminary and medical education which must be held by approved medical colleges.

After Jan. 1, 1910, no medical school will be approved which does not require for entrance at least one year of work in a college of liberal arts in addition to a four-year high school education. This applies to all *applicants* for license after Jan. 1, 1914, and to all *matriculants* for the session of 1910-11, and thereafter.

**Exemptions.**—This act does not apply to commissioned medical officers of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service in the discharge of their official duties; nor to legally qualified dentists engaged in the legitimate practice of their profession; nor to consultants; nor does it prohibit the administration of domestic remedies nor the rendering of gratuitous service. Nothing in this act shall be construed as interfering with any religious beliefs in the treatment of disease; provided, that quarantine regulations relating to contagious diseases are not infringed on.

**Reciprocity.**—Kansas reciprocates on a basis of examinations since 1901, and on diploma prior to 1901 with the following states: Arkansas (Regular and Eclectic Boards), California, Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Mississippi, Missouri, Nebraska, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New Mexico, North Dakota, Ohio, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, Utah, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia, Wisconsin and Wyoming.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine and surgery within the meaning of this act who shall prescribe, or who shall recommend for a fee for like use, any drug or medicine, or perform any surgical operation of whatever nature for the cure or relief of any wounds, fracture or bodily injury, infirmity or disease of any other person, or who shall use the words or letters "Dr.," "Doctor," "M.D.," or any other title in connection with his name which in any way represents him as engaged in the practice of medicine and surgery, or any person attempting to treat the sick or others afflicted with bodily or mental infirmities, or any person who represents or advertises himself by any means or in any manner through any medium whatsoever to indicate that he is authorized to, or does practice medicine or surgery in this state, or that he is authorized to and does treat the sick. All persons who practice osteopathy shall be registered and licensed as doctors of osteopathy but they shall not administer drugs or medicines of any kind nor perform operations in surgery.



The penalty for violation of this act is a fine of not less than \$50.00 nor more than \$200, and imprisonment for not less than thirty days nor more than six months in the county jail. The treating of each patient is considered a separate offense.

Act approved March 1, 1901; supplementary act approved in 1915.

### KENTUCKY

**Board.**—The State Board of Health consists of eight members, seven of whom are appointed by the governor, and the eighth member, who is the secretary and executive officer, is elected by the board. One member is a homeopath, one an eclectic, one an osteopath, and five are regulars. The members are selected by the governor from lists furnished by the respective state societies.

**Board Members.**—John G. South, M.D., *President*, Frankfort; C. A. Fish, M.D., Frankfort; I. A. Shirley, M.D., Winchester; George T. Fuller, M.D., Mayfield; W. W. Richmond, M.D., Clinton; Charles Z. Aud, M.D., Cecilia; O. C. Robertson, D.O., Owensboro; A. T. McCormack, M.D., *Secretary*, Bowling Green.

The assistant examiner of the board, who has charge of medical students' examinations, is Prof. Felix Kerrick, First and Chestnut Sts., Louisville.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held in July and November of each year in Louisville. No special examinations are given under any circumstances.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; recording fee, \$0.50.

**Application for License.**—All applicants must be *bona fide* residents of the state and graduates of recognized colleges located within the United States and have a properly indorsed application on file at least ten days prior to date of examination. The application must be accompanied by an unmounted photograph of the applicant, on the reverse side of which must be his or her full signature duly attested before a notary. An examination in the English language is required of all applicants. A diploma is a prerequisite for admission to the examination. Written examinations are required in the following subjects: Anatomy, including histology and embryology, physiology, pathology, chemistry, practice of medicine and materia medica, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, bacteriology, hygiene, ophthalmology, otology, medical jurisprudence, mental and nervous diseases, etiology and physical diagnosis. An average grade of 70 is required, with a minimum of 60 in any one branch. The law makes no provision for *temporary certificates*. Licensed osteopaths are not per-



mitted to administer drugs nor to perform surgical operations with the knife.

**College Standard.—Preliminary Education.**—No person can be matriculated, entered or carried as a student in any manner whatever in any medical college until he has presented to the executive officer of such college a certificate of admission from a preliminary examiner appointed and under the control of the State Board of Examiners of the state in which the college is located. This certificate may be issued on acceptable credentials or on an examination by the board's official examiner. The credentials which may be accepted are as follows:

#### SCHEDULE

Studies	Counts	Studies	Counts
<b>English</b> *1, Grammar and Rhetoric and Comp. ....	10 to 16	<b>Biology</b> *2 .....	4 to 8
English Literature ....	4 to 8	Botany .....	4
<b>Algebra</b> .....	5 to 10	Zoology .....	4
<b>Geometry</b> .....	5 to 8	Physiology and Hygiene .....	4
Trigonometry .....	2	Physical Geography ..	4
Greek and Roman History .....	4	Latin .....	10 to 20
Medieval and Modern History .....	4	Greek .....	10 to 20
General History .....	4	German .....	10 to 20
English History .....	4	French .....	10 to 20
U. S. History and Civics ..	4	Spanish .....	10 to 20
Physics .....	5	Civil Government....	2 to 4
Chemistry .....	5	Commercial Geography	2 to 4
		Political Economy ...	2 to 4
		Geology .....	2 to 4
		Astronomy .....	2 to 4

\* (1) The three subjects in heavy type, making together at least twenty counts, must be presented by all applicants. Sufficient counts to make a total of sixty counts may be selected from the remaining subjects in the list. The number of counts which will be accepted in the several subjects is shown by the figures in "Counts" column. A total of sixty counts is required to get a certificate for entrance to a medical college.

\* (2) Since biology is defined as one-half year of botany and one-half year of zoology, it cannot be accepted from an applicant who offers at the same time either, or both, of these subjects.

Upon request the applicant may be examined in any other academic branches, not included in the above list, that are taught in any academic school.

(a) A diploma from a reputable college granting a degree of A.B., B.S. or equivalent degree; (b) a teacher's permanent or life certificate; (c) a certificate of admission to a university that is a member of the Association of American Universities; (d) a certificate of admission for entrance to the sophomore year from a reputable college or university.

In the absence of the foregoing qualifications, the official examiner for a certificate of entrance to the medical college shall examine applicants in such branches as are required for graduation from a registered four-year high school of this

state, and the completion of the preliminary college year hereinafter referred to; but no certificate shall be issued on examination unless the applicant successfully passes the examination of 15 units, 30 points or 60 counts. If the examination is passed and a fee of five dollars (\$5.00) is paid, the medical student's entrance certificate will be issued.

A general average of 75 per cent. is required, but no conditions will be allowed. No medical college matriculating students without such certificate of preliminary education as above required shall be considered reputable.

(One point in any subject in a high school or academic course demands not less than five periods per week for forty-five minutes each for eighteen weeks.) One point is equal to two counts.

This examination must be conducted by or under the authority of the State Board of Medical Examiners of the state in which the college is located. In no case shall it be conducted by any person connected with the faculty, medical or otherwise, of the institution to which the student is seeking admission.

In addition to the above requirements, after Jan. 1, 1918, all applicants will be required to have completed one year of at least thirty-two weeks of actual instruction, including final examinations, in an approved college of liberal arts, this preliminary year to include courses in physics, chemistry, biology and German or French. This applies to all medical students matriculating after Jan. 1, 1914.

*Medical Education.*—As a condition of being recognized as reputable by the State Board of Health of Kentucky every medical college shall comply with the following requirements:

(1) It shall uniformly exact the requirements for matriculation set forth in "requirements for admission to medical colleges," adopted by this board on this date. (See Preliminary Education.)

(2) It shall literally observe its own published requirements for admission, tuition, time of attendance at the annual sessions and graduation, which must be definitely expressed.

(3) It shall have adequate equipment for an active and competent faculty for teaching the science and art of medicine, embracing the following departments, viz.: Anatomy, physiology, chemistry, pathology, histology, bacteriology, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, ophthalmology, otology, hygiene, and state medicine, medical jurisprudence, physical diagnosis and therapeutics and practice, in accordance with the system to which the college belongs, and a comprehensive course in medical economics, including medical bookkeeping and the other essentials in the business life of a physician, and his

duties to the poor; a course in practical ethics and medical organization.

(4) It shall have clinical and hospital facilities based on a minimum municipal population at its place of location of not less than 75,000: Provided, that this requirement shall not apply to institutions under state control, which, by virtue of such control, actually receive patients gratuitously from all parts of such state.

(5) It shall require actual attendance on 80 per cent. of each of four courses of instruction of not less than thirty continuous weeks excluding holidays, in four separate years, and shall not hold more than one graduating course in any one year.\*

(6) Colleges may honor the official credentials presented by students from other colleges having the standard requirements provided herein, excepting for the fourth year of their course, but no college shall admit a student to advanced standing without first communicating with the college from which such student desires to withdraw, and receiving from the dean of such college a direct written communication certifying to the applicant's professional and moral qualifications, and to the exact work he has done in said college.

**Exemptions.**—The law provides for the usual exemptions—gratuitous services in case of emergency, midwives, commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, and legally qualified consultants from other states.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations, on the basis of a written examination only, have been arranged with California, Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Illinois, Louisiana, Minnesota, Mississippi, New Hampshire, New Jersey, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Texas and Virginia, and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without examination if the diploma and license were granted prior to Sept. 1, 1907, with Arkansas, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Mexico, Ohio, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Utah, Vermont, West Virginia and Wisconsin. For at least one year the applicant must have been a member of his county and state societies and the national association of the system of medicine with which he affiliates and recommended as worthy of reciprocity at a stated meeting of the medical society in which his membership originated.

---

\* It should be noted that no provision is made for giving advanced standing for A.B., B.S. or other degrees.

**Definition of Act.**—To open an office for the purpose of practicing medicine, or attempting to practice medicine in any of its branches, or to treat or attempt to treat any sick or afflicted person by any system or method whatsoever for reward or compensation, or to announce to the public in any way a readiness to treat the sick or afflicted, shall be deemed to engage in the practice of medicine within the meaning of this act.

Act as amended Feb. 1, 1904.

## LOUISIANA

**Boards.**—There are two Boards of Medical Examiners, consisting of five members each, appointed by the governor from a list recommended by the Louisiana State Medical Society and the Hahnemann Medical Association of Louisiana. The term of office is six years.

The members of the regular board are as follows: J. G. Martin, M.D., *President*, Lake Charles; Homer Dupuy, M.D., New Orleans; S. L. White, M.D., Ruston; Leon J. Menville, M.D., Houma; E. T. Florence, Esq., *Counsel*, New Orleans; E. L. Leckert, M.D., *Secretary*, 830 Canal Street, New Orleans.

The members of the homeopathic board are as follows: C. R. Maver, M.D., *President*, 919 St. Charles St., New Orleans; R. A. Bayley, M.D., New Orleans; F. H. Hardenstein, M.D., *Secretary*, pro tem., 830 Canal St., New Orleans.

**Examinations.**—Regular examinations are held at least twice a year in New Orleans, in June and December.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; if taken in a foreign language, \$15.00 additional, for translation; undergraduate examination fee, \$5.00; reciprocal license fee, \$50.00; recording fee, \$1.00; temporary permit fee, \$10.00. Temporary permit fees are credited toward the fees for permanent license.

**Application for Licensure.**—Applicant must present satisfactory proof of his identity, together with evidence that he is at least 21 years of age and of good moral character, that he has had a fair education and is a graduate from a medical college in good standing as determined by the board. The application blank must be accompanied by a recent unmounted photograph of the applicant. On approval of this evidence the applicant must present his diploma in person, pay the examination fee (\$25.00) and pass the required examination in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, obstetrics, gynecology, physical diagnosis, surgery, pathology, materia medica, theory and practice of medicine and hygiene. The percentage required to pass is 75, with an average of at least 50 per cent. in each



subject. An applicant obtaining the required general average but falling below 50 per cent. in one or more subjects, is required to be reexamined in such subject or subjects. An applicant who has been legally practicing medicine in another state for five years will be given 5 per cent. credit and 1 per cent. for each additional year of practice; no applicant, however, to be given more than 15 per cent. of such credit. Certificate of registration to practice medicine or midwifery must be recorded with the clerk of the district court in the parish where the applicant intends to practice (fee \$1.00), and then sent to the secretary of the Louisiana State Board of Health, where they are registered and placed on file. There is no fee for registration. A certified copy of the certificate may be obtained for 50 cents. Any medical student having the necessary preliminary requirements and who has successfully completed the first two years in a medical college recognized by the board may take the examination in anatomy, chemistry and physiology; and if successful, his grades will be accepted on his final examination. *Temporary permits*, valid until the next regular examination of the Board, may be granted by any member of the board after an oral examination and the payment of a fee of \$10.00, which fee is credited toward the fee for the permanent license. Practicing without a license is a misdemeanor and subject to a fine not to exceed \$100.00 or by imprisonment not to exceed ninety days, or by both fine and imprisonment.

**College Standard.**—The standards of both preliminary and medical education are made by the examining boards.—*Preliminary Education.*—On and after Oct. 18, 1911, applicants for license to practice medicine in Louisiana must furnish satisfactory evidence of possessing qualifications such as are obtained by a student finishing and graduating from a four-year high school, with educational units showing fourteen units, with the following distributions:

REQUIRED: (a) English, 3 units (grammar, rhetoric, literature, each 1 unit); (b) mathematics,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  units selected from algebra,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  units; plane geometry, 1 unit; solid geometry,  $\frac{1}{2}$  unit; trigonometry,  $\frac{1}{2}$  unit; (c) history, 2 units, selected from history of England, 1 unit; history of United States, 1 unit; history of America and civics, 1 unit; general history, 1 unit; Greek and Roman history, 1 unit; (d) language, 2 units, selected from Latin, 2 units (grammar and composition, 1 unit; four books of Caesar or its equivalent, 1 unit); Greek, 1-3 units.

ELECTIVE: French, 2 units; German, 2 units; Spanish, 1 or 2 units; physics, 1 or 2 units, chemistry, 1 or 2



units; botany,  $\frac{1}{2}$  or 1 unit; zoology,  $\frac{1}{2}$  or 1 unit; physiography, 1 unit; physiology, 1 unit; freehand drawing, 1 unit; mechanical drawing,  $\frac{1}{2}$  unit; manual training,  $\frac{1}{2}$  to 2 units. Among these, fourteen (14) units must be satisfied.

A unit represents the work done in a high school in one full session of not less than thirty-six weeks, with five recitations of forty minutes each per week.

The board will accept the following as satisfying the above qualifications.

a. A diploma from a reputable university or college granting the degree of A.B., B.S., or an equivalent degree.

b. A certificate of admission by examination to entrance in a standard university, viz., one requiring a high school diploma with the above fourteen units.

c. A diploma from a high school, academy or normal school the curriculum of which may satisfy by certification the fourteen specified units.

d. A medical student's certificate issued by certification or after examination by any state board of medical examiners having a standard for certification based on a high school diploma with the fourteen required units.

As some states require the certificates from other state boards of medical examiners to be issued or certified by state officials in education not connected with the university with which the medical school or department is identified, the Louisiana State Board of Medical Examiners has established the following rule:

Students beginning the study of medicine in the State of Louisiana will be furnished, on application, with medical students' certificates on (a) a certificate showing a credit of fourteen units from a recognized high school and on graduation from the same; (b) on examination before the superintendent of education of the State of Louisiana or of the City of New Orleans. Such certificates, to become valid, must be approved by the secretary of the State Board of Medical Examiners of Louisiana.

"Students matriculating on and after June 1, 1915, must present, in addition to the above requirements (an education equal to that possessed by a student finishing and graduating from a four-year high school, with fourteen educational units), evidence of the successful completion at an approved college or university of one full year of work (thirty semester hours) including biology, physics, chemistry and a modern language."

*Medical Education.*—Applicants must hold diplomas from medical colleges listed by the boards among Class A or Class B colleges, i. e., those so rated by the Councils on Medical

Education of the American Medical Association and the American Institute of Homeopathy; or diplomas, if issued prior to Oct. 1, 1908, from colleges whose diplomas prior to said date were accepted by the board.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, practicing in the discharge of their official duty, nor to legally qualified consulting physicians or surgeons from other states or territories, nor to farmers or planters when treating without compensation their families, employees or tenants, exclusively, nor to attendants and plantation midwives; nor to opticians fitting glasses or testing eyes in their own establishments; nor to water-cure establishments, nor to dentists and osteopaths authorized by their respective boards, nor to Christian Scientists; nor to the religious tenets of any church whatsoever.

**Reciprocity.**—On and after June 1, 1909, the regular board will grant a license without examination to any applicant who furnishes the board an application properly filled out, together with a recent unmounted photograph; who appears personally before the board and presents a diploma from a college rated Class A by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association; who presents a license from a recognized State Board of Medical Examiners and certificate of good moral character; who shows evidence that he has been in the active practice of medicine for at least one year, and who pays the required fee. Applicants who graduated after October, 1911, must furnish satisfactory evidence of possessing qualifications of a student finishing and graduating from a four-year high school, with 14 educational units. Candidates matriculating on and after June 1, 1915, must present, in addition to the above requirements, (a) evidence of the successful completion, at an approved college or university, of one full year of work in physics, chemistry, biology and a modern language (French or German); and (b) evidence of having served one year as an intern in an approved hospital. Reciprocal relations have been established with Arkansas, California, Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New Mexico, North Carolina, North Dakota, Ohio, Pennsylvania, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia, Wisconsin and Wyoming.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act who shall append

the letters M.D. or M.B. to his or her name, or shall examine, prescribe, direct, or apply, or shall profess or publicly advertise that he prescribes, directs or applies for the alleged purpose of treating, curing or relieving any bodily or mental disease, infirmity, deformity, defect, ailment or injury in any person other than himself, any drug, instrument, or force, whether physical or psychic, or of whatever nature, or any other agency or means whether such drugs, instrument, force or other agency or means is to be applied or used by the patient or by any other person; and whether such prescribing, directing, or applying, be for compensation of any kind or be gratuitous; and any officer, or agent, or employee or member of any corporation, association or partnership which does or professes or publicly advertises that it does examine for, cure, treat, or relieve such diseases, ailments, deformities, defects, injuries or infirmities, in any of the modes mentioned in this section shall be regarded as practicing medicine under the provisions of this act.

Act approved July 1, 1914.

### MAINE

**Board.**—The Board of Registration of Medicine consists of six members, appointed by the governor, and hold office for six years.

**Board Members.**—Luther G. Bunker, M.D., *Chairman*, Waterville; William S. Thompson, M.D., Augusta; Adam P. Leighton, Jr., M.D., Portland; E. H. Andrews, M.D., Brunswick; Austin I. Harvey, M.D., Bangor; Frank W. Searle, M.D., *Secretary*, 776 Congress St., Portland.

**Examinations.**—The board holds regular examinations on the second Tuesdays and Wednesdays of March, July and November.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$15.00; registration fee, \$2.00. In case of failure, one re-examination, without additional fee, will be granted at any regular meeting of the board within two years.

**Application for License.**—On presenting satisfactory proof of being 21 years of age, of having a good moral character, and of being a graduate of some reputable medical college having power to confer a degree in medicine and maintaining a standard of preliminary education and of medical instruction approved by the board, the applicant is entitled to an examination, which must be taken in the English language, and which embraces the general subjects of anatomy, physiology, pathology and bacteriology, materia medica and therapeutics, surgery, principles and practice of medicine,

obstetrics and gynecology, chemistry, sanitation, disease of the eye, ear, nose and throat and medical jurisprudence. The board does not issue *temporary licenses*.

**College Standard.**—All medical schools and colleges, legally chartered by the states in which they exist, and rated in Class A or Class B by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association, are considered as reputable, and are in good standing with the board. Prior to 1902 diplomas must represent three years of study; after that four years of study. The minimum grade of preliminary education before admission to the study of medicine, which is approved by the board, as a standard four-year high school course, evidenced by a knowledge of English, spelling and composition and mathematics, including algebra and plane geometry, geography, history, natural philosophy or physics and chemistry, with some laboratory work; and also the ability to read at sight common Latin prose. A college degree, a diploma from some normal school, high school or academy or a successful entrance examination to any recognized college will be accepted in lieu of an examination.

**Exemptions.**—This act does not apply to commissioned officers of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, nor to a physician or surgeon who is called from another state to treat a particular case, and who does not otherwise practice in this state, nor to clairvoyants or to persons practicing hypnotism, magnetic healing, mind cure, massage, Christian Science, osteopathy, or any other method of healing, if no poisonous or dangerous drugs are employed nor surgical operations performed; provided, such persons do not violate any of the provisions of this act in relation to the use of "M.D.," "Dr.," or the title of doctor or physician. The act does not prohibit gratuitous service or the rendering of assistance in emergency cases.

**Reciprocity.**—Any person who is eligible for examination before this board, and who has been examined and registered or licensed by the examining board of any other state which maintains a standard of education at least equal to that required in this state, may be registered on complying with the requirements of the board. Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Arkansas, Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Illinois, Louisiana, Maryland, Minnesota, New Jersey, Texas, Vermont, Virginia and Wyoming, and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination if the diploma and license were granted prior to July 1, 1901, with Georgia, Indiana, Iowa,



Kansas, Kentucky, Michigan, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, Ohio, South Carolina, Tennessee, Utah and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—The prefixing of the title "Doctor" or the letters "Dr." or the appending of the letters "M.D." by any person to his name, or the use of the title of doctor or physician, shall be prima facie evidence that said person is holding himself out to practice medicine or surgery. No person, however, who has received the Doctor's degree from any reputable college or university other than the degree of "Doctor of Medicine" shall be prevented from prefixing the letters "Dr." to his name, if he is not engaged, and does not engage, in the practice of medicine or surgery, or in the treatment of any disease or human ailment; nor shall any member of the Maine Osteopathic Association be prevented from prefixing the title "Doctor" or the letters "Dr." to his name when accompanied by the word "Osteopath."

Act approved March 27, 1895; effective July 1, 1895; amended March 22, 1901, and by act approved March 13, 1911.

### MARYLAND

**Boards.**—There are two separate Boards of Medical Examiners—one appointed by and representing the Medical and Chirurgical Faculty—the other representing the State Homeopathic Medical Society. Each board consists of eight members, who will serve for four years. The terms of two members expire each year. Physicians connected in any way with medical colleges are not eligible for membership on the boards.

**Board Members.**—The members of the regular board are as follows: Herbert Harlan, M.D., *President*, 516 Cathedral St., Baltimore; Harry L. Homer, M.D., Baltimore; B. W. Goldsborough, M.D., Cambridge; John L. Riley, M.D., Snowhill; Lewis A. Griffith, M.D., Upper Marlboro; A. L. Wilkinson, M.D., Raspeburg; Henry M. Fitzhugh, M.D., Westminster; J. McP. Scott, M.D., *Secretary*, 137 W. Washington St., Hagerstown.

The members of the homeopathic board are as follows: W. Dulany Thomas, M.D., *President*, Baltimore; G. L. Ewalt, M.D., Baltimore; G. H. Wright, M.D., Forest Glen; C. F. Goodell, M.D., Frederick; A. P. Stauffer, M.D., Hagerstown; H. H. Stansbury, M.D., Baltimore; M. E. Shamer, M.D., Baltimore; O. N. Duvall, M.D., *Secretary*, 1817 N. Fulton Ave., Baltimore.

The Preliminary Examiner is Isaac L. Otis, Provost's Office, University Bldg., Lombard and Greene Sts., Baltimore.



**Examinations.**—The examinations are held at such time and place as may be determined by the board.

**Fees.**—Examination and license fee, \$20.00; registration of license, \$0.50. Reciprocal fee, \$25.00. A fee of \$15.00 is also required for certifying to the credentials of Maryland physicians seeking licenses elsewhere through reciprocity.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must give satisfactory evidence that he is more than 21 years of age, is of good moral character, and that he has either received a diploma from some legally incorporated medical college in the United States or a diploma or license conferring the full rights to practice all the branches of medicine and surgery in some foreign country; said diploma if from a college in the United States, must have been conferred by a legally incorporated college having entrance standards and a standard of education as defined by the Association of American Medical Colleges or the inter-collegiate committee of the American Institute of Homeopathy. On approval of this evidence, the applicant is examined in anatomy, physiology, medical chemistry, surgery, practice of medicine, materia medica, therapeutics, obstetrics and pathology, the examination being given in the English language only. The board shall refuse a license if the applicant is radically deficient in any essential branch. In case of failure a second examination may be taken without extra fee if taken after six months but within twelve months after the first trial. At the second trial he will not be required to be re-examined in such branches in which he has been found to be proficient. When the applicant has satisfactorily passed in all branches a license will be granted. This license must be registered at once with the clerk of the Circuit Court of the county in which the holder intends to reside, and in case of removal to some other county, the license, or a certified copy, must be re-registered. Medical students who have completed the studies of anatomy, physiology, medical chemistry and materia medica, are entitled to an examination in such studies by the examining board at the end of their second year of study, the result of said examination to be considered a part of the final examination. The full fee must be paid at this time, no part of which is to be returned, but placed to the credit of the applicant for the remainder of the examination still to be taken. Diplomas of foreign colleges are accepted by the board if the standards of such foreign colleges were, when such diplomas were issued, equivalent to the standard defined by the Association of American Medical Colleges or the Intercollegiate Committee of the American Institute of Homeopathy, respectively. *Temporary licenses* are not

granted. *Penalty.*—Practicing medicine without a license is a misdemeanor subject to a fine of \$10.00 to \$200.00 for each offense. To secure registration or license through fraud is likewise a misdemeanor subject to a fine of \$50.00 to \$500.00 and the forfeiture of all rights and privileges of such registration. To practice under another's name is a misdemeanor subject to imprisonment of from 30 days to one year, or to a fine of \$20.00 to \$500.00, or both fine and imprisonment. *Revocation of License.*—The boards have the right to refuse or revoke licenses for fraud or other dishonorable conduct which includes fraud or deception in passing examinations, habitual drunkenness, criminal abortion and offenses involving moral turpitude.

**College Standard.**—The board exacts the requirements of the American Medical College Association and the Intercollegiate Committee of the American Institute of Homeopathy. The standard of the College Association requires that all students matriculating after Jan. 1, 1914, in addition to a four-year high school education, must have completed at least one year of work in an approved college of liberal arts, or its actual educational equivalent, this preliminary year or years to include college courses in physics, chemistry, biology and German or French.

In 1912, a resolution was adopted by the board refusing to admit to examination graduates of medical colleges rated in Class C by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association.

**Exemptions.**—The law exempts gratuitous services, hospital physicians in the discharge of their hospital or dispensary duties, legally qualified consultants from other states, commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, opticians, chiropodists, midwives, masseurs or other manual manipulators who use no other means; physicians residing on the border of a neighboring state; provided that nothing in this act shall annul any of the acts of the present dental law of Maryland, nor shall it apply to any registered graduate of dental surgery now practicing in Maryland with sign titles: Dentist, surgeon dentist, dental surgeon, or stomatologist. Faith healers and Christian Scientists are not exempt.

**Reciprocity.**—Maryland now has reciprocal relations with Arkansas, California, Delaware, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Mississippi, Missouri, Nebraska, New Hampshire, North Carolina, Ohio, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

An applicant must have been in active practice for at least one year in order to be eligible for a license under the reciprocity clause if the state through which he seeks such license has a similar requirement.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act who shall append to his or her name the words or letters "Dr.," "Doctor," "M.D.," or any other title, with the intent thereby to imply that he or she is engaged in the art or science of healing, or in the practice of medicine in any of its branches, or who shall operate on, profess to heal, prescribe for, or otherwise treat any physical or mental ailment or supposed mental ailment of another, or who shall for hire or for any gratuity or compensation, either directly or indirectly to him or her paid, undertake by any appliance, operation or treatment of whatever nature, to cure, heal or treat any bodily or mental ailment or supposed ailment of another; or who for any hire, gratuity or compensation, either directly or indirectly to him or her paid, by or for any patient, shall undertake to treat, heal, cure, drive away or remove any physical or mental ailment or supposed ailment of another, by mental or other process, exercised or invoked on the part of either the healer or the patient, or both.

Act effective June 1, 1892; amended April 11, 1902; amended in 1908 and 1914.

### MASSACHUSETTS

**Board.**—The Board of Registration in Medicine consists of seven members, not more than three of whom shall at one time be members of any one chartered state medical society. The appointments are made by the governor, with the consent of the council, term of office being seven years.

**Board Members.**—Samuel H. Calderwood, M.D., *Chairman*, Boston; Augustus L. Chase, M.D., Randolph; Nathaniel R. Perkins, M.D., Boston; Michael F. Fallon, M.D., Worcester; Charles H. Cook, M.D., Natick; Matthew T. Mayes, M.D., Springfield; Walter P. Bowers, M.D., *Secretary*, Room 501, 1 Beacon St., Boston.

**Examinations.**—The board holds regular examinations on the second Tuesday of March, July and November, and additional meetings in May and September, for the examination of applicants.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$20.00.

**Application for License.**—Each applicant for registration must furnish satisfactory proof of being over 21 years of age and of good moral character, and also proof of his gradua-

tion from a legally chartered medical school, whereupon he is examined in anatomy, surgery, physiology, pathology, obstetrics, gynecology, diagnosis, practice of medicine, hygiene, histology, bacteriology, pediatrics and toxicology. The examination must be taken in the English language. In case of failure, the applicant is entitled to reexamination within one year. The law makes no provision for the granting of *temporary licenses*.

**College Standard.**—Applicant must be a graduate of a legally chartered medical school.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit emergency service nor the domestic administration of family remedies, nor does it apply to a commissioned medical officer of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service in the performance of his official duty, nor to a legally qualified consultant, nor to a physician residing in another state whose practice extends into the border towns of this state, provided he does not open an office nor designate a place where he may meet patients or receive calls, nor to a physician called as the family physician to attend a person temporarily abiding in this commonwealth. Registered pharmacists prescribing gratuitously, clairvoyants, or persons practicing hypnotism, magnetic healing, mind cure, massage, Christian Science, or cosmopathic methods of healing are not permitted to hold themselves as practitioners of medicine, or to practice or attempt to practice within the meaning of this act.

**Reciprocity.**—None.

**Definition of Act.**—Whoever, without being registered as a physician, holds himself out as a practitioner of medicine, or practices or attempts to practice medicine in any of its branches, is deemed as violating the provisions of this act.

Act effective June 13, 1894; amended May 28, 1915.

## MICHIGAN

**Board.**—The Board of Registration in Medicine consists of ten resident electors of the state, appointed by the governor, by and with the advice and consent of the senate—five regulars, two homeopathics, two eclectics, and one physiomedical. All appointees shall be legally registered physicians of the state, graduates in good standing of reputable colleges, and shall have been actively engaged in the practice of medicine in the state for at least six years immediately preceding the time of such appointment. Appointments to be made for a term of four years. No member of said board shall belong to the faculty of any medical college or university.



**Board Members.**—George L. LeFevre, M.D., *President*, Muskegon; Arthur L. Robinson, M.D., Allegan; Frederick C. Warnshuis, M.D., Grand Rapids; Albertus Nyland, M.D., Grand Rapids; Duncan A. Cameron, M.D., Alperia; Enos C. Kinsman, M.D., Saginaw; Arthur M. Hume, M.D., Owosso; William T. Dodge, M.D., Big Rapids; Colonel B. Burr, M.D., Flint; Nelson McLaughlin, M.D., Lake Odessa; Beverley D. Harison, M.D., *Secretary*, 504 Washington Arcade, Detroit.

**Examinations.**—The board holds two annual meetings, one on the second Tuesday of June, and one on the second Tuesday of October, and such additional meetings at such times and places as it may determine.

**Fees.**—Preliminary examination fee, \$5.00. Examination and registration fee, \$25.00. Primary fee is \$10.00. Reciprocity fee, \$50.00; endorsement of certificate to another state, \$5.00. Drugless practitioner examination fee, \$15.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must be at least 21 years of age and of good moral character, and, at least one week prior to examination, must file with the secretary of the board an approved application covering details of said applicant's personal history and preliminary and medical education, and such other evidence of qualification as the board may require. The applicant must have as a minimum qualification a diploma from a recognized and reputable high school, academy or college having a classical course, or an equivalent credential, and in addition, a certificate of having completed the course and examinations covering first-year work of college grade course, involving one year of physics, chemistry, biology, German or French, or must pass an examination equivalent to the minimum standard of preliminary education adopted by the board, and must possess a medical diploma from a college recognized by the board, and must pass an examination (in English), either written, clinical, laboratory or oral, or a combination of said methods, as the board may determine, in the following subjects: Anatomy, histology and embryology; physiology, chemistry and toxicology; bacteriology, pathology, diagnosis, hygiene and public health; medical jurisprudence, diseases of the eye, ear, nose and throat, obstetrics, gynecology and surgery; and such additional subjects made necessary by advances in medical education as the board may designate; the higher requirements of medical education, however, to be modified at the discretion of the board, in the case of persons graduating from a legally organized and recognized medical college prior to the passage of Act 237 of the Public Acts of 1899, but a standard of medical education equal to the minimum standard in the state



at the time of graduation to be applied. Said examination may be divided into a primary examination on anatomy, histology and embryology; physiology, chemistry and toxicology; and bacteriology; and a final examination on the remaining subjects. An average of 75 per cent., and of not less than 50 per cent. on each subject, is required for passing grade. The board may modify the minimum percentage requirement in the case of a qualified applicant who has been in reputable and legal practice at least five years. The board may also issue a license to any person desiring to practice without the use of drugs or medicine (barring surgery and midwifery) who possesses preliminary education requirements the same as for one seeking regular license, and who passes a continuous examination on the following subjects: Anatomy, histology and embryology; physiology, chemistry, bacteriology, pathology, diagnosis, hygiene and public health. Neither the title of "doctor" or "professor" or any abbreviation, sign or appellation designating a physician or surgeon is to be used, however, by applicants for this form of license. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. *Refusal and Revocation of License.*—The board may refuse to issue or continue a license for grossly unprofessional and dishonest conduct, defined in the act, and may also revoke a license on mistake of material fact or by reason of fraudulent misrepresentation of facts.

*College Standard.*—in force September, 1914.—*Preliminary Education.*—The minimum requirement is graduation from a high school, academy or college having a classical course, or an equivalent credential, and, in addition, a certificate of having completed the course and examinations covering first-year work of college grade, course involving one year of physics, chemistry, biology, German or French, or an examination equivalent to the minimum standard of preliminary education adopted by the board.

The following credentials are recognized by the board as fulfilling the requirements for entrance to an approved and designated medical college subsequent to Sept. 17, 1903, provided such credentials are in harmony with and equal to the minimum standard of preliminary education as determined by the board. The secretary of the board will, on request, issue and sign a certificate of endorsement of preliminary education, if the diploma or certificate fulfils and equals the requirements of this board:

(1) A certificate of graduation from a recognized and reputable high school, academy or college, issued after four years of study of at least eight months in each separate year (or an equivalent recognized qualification), with the following minimum requirements:

*Group I.*—English Language: (a) English grammar; (b) rhetoric and composition.

*Group II.*—History: (a) History of the United States, as presented in McLaughlin's History of the American Nation, Johnston's History of the United States, or equivalent text. (b) General History, as presented in Meyer's General History, or equivalent text. Greek and Roman history or English history will be accepted as a substitute for general history.

*Group III.*—Mathematics: (a) Algebra—fundamental rules, fractions, simple equations, involutions and evolution, the calculus of radicals and quadratic equations, as given in Olney's Complete School Algebra, or Beman and Smith's Elements of Algebra, or some equivalent text. (b) Geometry, as given in Beman and Smith's Plane and Solid Geometry, or equivalent text. (c) Plane trigonometry as given in Wentworth's Trigonometry, or equivalent text.

*Group IV.*—Natural Sciences: (a) Physics, as presented in Carhart and Chute's Elements of Physics, or an equivalent text. (b) General biology, or botany and zoology, as presented in Sedgwick and Wilson's General Biology, or Spalding's Introduction to Botany and Kingsley's Comparative Zoology. These courses will be accepted only when accompanied by laboratory work. (c) Chemistry, as presented in Freer's Elementary Chemistry, or an equivalent amount of work in Remsen's Introduction to the Study of Chemistry. (d) Physiology and hygiene, as presented in Colton's Briefer Course, or an equivalent text. (e) Physical geography, as presented in Tarr's First Book of Physical Geography, or an equivalent text.

*Group V.*—Modern Languages: (a) German, French or Spanish. The applicant must be able to read German, French or Spanish.

*Group VI.*—Classics, Latin grammar; Latin prose composition. Reading—four books of Caesar's Gallic War; Greek grammar; prose composition, Xenophon or Homer.

An applicant for endorsement of secondary education presenting a recognized literary diploma or certificate for entrance to medical schools of a minimum standard of not less than 65 counts in accordance with the minimum standard of secondary education adopted by the board, may be conditioned in 5 counts in Latin and must remove such conditions before the Michigan Board of Preliminary Examiners, or other recognized authority (course and examination in an authorized literary college or attendance and examination in a recognized secondary or high school and certificate of having completed the course and examinations covering first-year work of college grade course, involving physics, chemis-

try, biology and German or French) before beginning the second course in a recognized medical school, counting toward the degree, otherwise the applicant will be held as not having complied with the requirements of the board relative to its standard of preliminary education; provided, that if at the time of seeking endorsement the applicant, in addition to the 65 counts required in the recognized diploma or certificate as a qualification for conditions, presents a recognized supplemental certificate of course and examination in necessary studies not covered in the presented diploma or certificate, of a date prior to registration or matriculation in a medical school, such supplemental certificate may be made a part of and included in the original diploma or certificate on which endorsement is sought in accordance with the method of standard adopted by the board.

(2) A certificate issued by the Board of Preliminary Examiners in Michigan or having passed the board's minimum standard of secondary education prior to certificate of college grade year.

The *minimum standard* of preliminary education adopted by the board consists of 70 counts, in (a) required subjects of which at least 35 counts must be offered as follows: English, 10-20; mathematics, 10-15; Latin, 10-20; history, 5, and (b) optional courses, enough to bring the aggregate up to 70 counts, as follows: Greek, 10-15; French, 8-10; German, 8-10; Spanish, 8-10; history, 5-15; chemistry, 5; biology, 4-5 (or botany or zoology each alone, 4-5); physiology and hygiene, 2-5; English literature (not allowed unless a whole year taken in addition to the 10 counts required), 5; trigonometry (not allowed unless offered in addition to the 10 counts required in mathematics), 2-5; physical geography, 2-5; manual training, 2-5; drawing, 2-2½. The figures following the subjects above given show the minimum and maximum credit in counts accepted. A "count" is here defined as the measure of the work successfully completed in a high school pursued for 36 weeks in weekly recitation periods of 45 minutes each.

*Schedule college grade year*—Physics: lectures, 64 hours; laboratory, 128 hours; total, 192 hours. Chemistry: lectures, 64 hours; laboratory, 128 hours; total, 192 hours. Biology: lectures, 64 or 96 hours; laboratory, 128 or 64 hours; total, 192 or 160 hours. German or French, 128 or 96 hours.

*Medical Education*.—The applicant must hold a diploma from a recognized medical college having as a minimum requirement a four-years' course of eight months in each calendar year. The board has the authority to fix standards of preliminary and medical education which must be held by approved colleges.

No medical college is approved by the board subsequent to Sept. 17, 1903, nor is a medical diploma recognized unless it fulfils the *minimum standard* of medical education established by the board. This standard is shown by the following table.

Medical course must cover a four-years' course of eight months in each calendar year, the aggregate of which amounts to at least 138 weeks of at least 36 hours each week and at least 44 months must have elapsed between the student's beginning his first course of lectures and the date of his graduation.

Further, no college is approved which does not have (a) an adequate equipment for teaching medicine and surgery in all of its branches; (b) modern and up-to-date laboratories, microscopes and other necessary apparatus found in medical colleges of reputation and standing; (c) ample clinical and hospital facilities, and (d) an active and competent faculty, as may be determined by the board.

## CURRICULUM

	No. of Hours Didactic	No. of Hours Laboratory.	No. of Hours Clinics	Total.
Histology .....	30	60	...	90
Embryology .....	30	60	...	90
Osteology .....	30	...	...	30
Anatomy .....	190	230	...	420
Physiology .....	180	120	...	300
Chemistry and toxicology.....	100	200	...	300
Materia medica .....	40	20	...	60
Pharmacology .....	40	20	...	60
Therapeutics .....	90	...	...	90
Bacteriology .....	40	100	...	140
Pathology .....	100	140	...	240
Medical zoology, post-mortem work and clinical microscopy.....	30	60	...	90
Physical diagnosis .....	20	...	80	100
Practice of medicine.....	180	...	360	540
Surgery .....	180	...	360	540
Obstetrics .....	100	...	60	160
Gynecology .....	50	...	110	160
Pediatrics .....	40	...	60	100
Eye and ear.....	30	...	30	60
Nose and throat.....	30	...	30	60
Mental and nervous diseases.....	60	...	60	120
Electrotherapeutics .....	20	...	40	60
Genito-urinary diseases .....	30	...	30	60
Dermatology and syphilis.....	20	...	20	40
Hygiene and public health.....	30	...	...	30
Dietetics .....	30	...	...	30
Medical jurisprudence .....	30	...	...	30
	1,750	1,010	1,240	4,000

Each approved college must have a required attendance on 80 per cent. of all courses and must require an average grade of 75 per cent. on examination as a condition of graduation.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service in actual performance of their official duties, nor to legally licensed physicians and surgeons from out of the state in actual consultation with physicians and surgeons of this state, nor to dentists in the legitimate practice of their profession, nor to temporary assistance in cases of emergency, nor to domestic administration of family remedies, nor to osteopaths practicing under the provisions of Act 162 of the Public Acts of 1903, as amended by Act 305 of the Public Acts of 1913, nor to optometrists registered under Act 71 of the Public Acts of 1909, as amended by Act 147 of the Public Acts of 1913, nor to chiropodists who confine their practice to chiropody, and who do not use the title of "doctor" or "professor" or any abbreviation, prefix or affix in a medical sense, and who are registered under Act 115 of the Public Acts of 1915, nor to persons who confine their ministrations to the sick or afflicted to prayer, without the use of material remedies.

**Reciprocity.**—Any applicant furnishing satisfactory proof of the possession of a certificate of registration or license issued to said applicant within the states, territories, districts or provinces of the United States, or within any foreign country, where the requirements for the registration of said applicant at the date of his or her license shall be deemed by the board to be equivalent to those of this act is eligible for registration under the reciprocity clause.

Michigan now reciprocates on the basis of an examination only with District of Columbia, Illinois, Louisiana, New Jersey, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Texas, Virginia and Wyoming; and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination if the diploma and license were granted prior to Oct. 2, 1899, with Arkansas, California, Colorado, Delaware, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Minnesota, Mississippi, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, Ohio, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Utah, Vermont, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—Unless otherwise provided, the term "practice of medicine" shall mean the actual diagnosing, curing or relieving in any degree, or professing or attempting to diagnose, treat, cure or relieve any human disease, ailment, defect or complaint, whether physical or mental, by attendance or advice, or by prescribing or furnishing any drug, medi-



cine, appliance, manipulation or method, or by any therapeutic agent whatsoever; and any person who appends the letters "M.D." or "M.B." or other letters in a medical sense, or shall prefix the title "doctor" or its abbreviations or any sign or appellation in a medical sense, to his or her name shall be considered as "practicing medicine" within the meaning of the act.

Act adopted Oct. 2, 1899; amended June 18, 1907, May 4, 1913, and 1915.

### MINNESOTA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners is appointed by the governor, and consists of nine members, three of whom are homeopaths. The term of office is three years.

**Board Members.**—Frank B. Hicks, M.D., *President*, Grand Marias; Charles Bolsta, M.D., Ortonville; Frank R. Wieser, M.D., Windom; Carl J. Holmes, M.D., Mankato; Annah Hurd, M.D., Minneapolis; Robert D. Matchan, M.D., Minneapolis; Pierre C. Pilon, M.D., Paynesville; Thomas Lowe, M.D., Pipestone; Thomas S. McDavitt, M.D., *Secretary*, Lowry Bldg., St. Paul.

**Examinations.**—The board holds meetings for examination at the State University in Minneapolis on the first Tuesday in January, April, June and October, and at such other times and places as it may elect.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; reciprocal registration fee, \$50.00.

**Application for License.**—All applicants must submit to an examination (which may be taken in English or other language) in the following branches: Anatomy, physiology, chemistry, histology, materia medica, therapeutics, preventive medicine, practice of medicine, surgery, obstetrics, disease of women and children, diseases of the nervous system, diseases of the eye and ear, medical jurisprudence and such other branches as the board may deem advisable. A practical examination in laboratory work is required in anatomy, histology, pathology, bacteriology, urinalysis and in clinical diagnosis. All reciprocates from other states must take the practical examination. All applicants must present evidence of having attended four full courses of lectures in a medical college recognized by the board, of at least twenty-six weeks each, no two courses being within the same year. *Temporary permits* are not granted. Licenses to practice must be filed with the clerk of the district court of the county in which the applicant resides.

**College Standard.**—Four years of at least twenty-six weeks each, no two courses in the same year, is the standard set by statute. Graduates of medical colleges granting advanced standing for work done at non-medical institutions are not admitted to examination. The board requires a strictly four-year course, extending over four years, at a recognized medical college which demands as a minimum entrance requirement two years of university work the equivalent of that done in the liberal arts department of the University of Minnesota. This rule applies to all applicants after June 1, 1912, and therefore to all students *matriculating* for the session of 1908-9 and thereafter. Matriculants previous to this date are required to have as a preliminary a diploma from a four-year high school or equivalent qualifications.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army or Navy, nor to physicians or surgeons in actual consultation from other states and territories; nor to actual medical students practicing medicine under the direct supervision of a preceptor; nor to dentists.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Arkansas, Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Georgia, Illinois, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Maryland, New Jersey, North Carolina, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, South Dakota, Texas, Virginia and Wyoming, and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination provided the diploma and the license were issued prior to Jan. 1, 1887, with Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Michigan, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, Ohio, Tennessee, Utah, Vermont and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing within the meaning of this act who shall append the letters "M.D." or "M.B." to his or her name, or for a fee prescribe, direct or recommend for the use of any person any drugs or medicine, or other agency for the treatment, care or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury, infirmity or disease.

Act effective April 18, 1905; amended March 1, 1906, and April 23, 1909.

## MISSISSIPPI

**Board.**—The State Board of Health supervises the licensing of physicians. The board is appointed by the governor and holds office for four years.

**Board Members.**—S. W. Glass, M.D., *President*, Lyon; John Darrington, M.D., Yazoo City; T. E. Ross, M.D., Hattiesburg; E. A. Cheek, M.D., Arcola; I. W. Cooper, M.D.,

Newton; Theodore Borroum, M.D., Corinth; S. E. Eason, M.D., New Albany; W. W. Reynolds, M.D., Meridian; R. W. Thompson, M.D., Lumberton; J. R. Jiggitts, M.D., Canton; J. S. Sharp, M.D., Grenada; N. C. Womack, M.D., Jackson; J. H. Johnson, M.D., Brookhaven; E. H. Galloway, M.D., *Secretary*, Jackson.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations at the Capitol, in Jackson, in May and October, the date to be set by the board.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; license fee, \$0.25; temporary license fee, \$10.50; reciprocity fee, \$50.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicants must submit to a written examination in anatomy, chemistry, obstetrics, materia medica, physiology, pathology, surgery and hygiene. Osteopaths are required to pass an examination in anatomy, physiology and hygiene only. A diploma from a reputable medical college is required. The application for license must state the applicant's name, residence, age and nativity, time spent in medical studies, name and address of preceptor, courses of medical lectures attended, name of medical school attended, if a graduate of a medical college, the name thereof, time spent in a hospital and in the practice of medicine, if any, school or system of practice chosen and references as to personal character. The application must be accompanied by a recent unmounted  $\frac{1}{2}$  cabinet-sized photograph of the applicant. On the back of the photograph must be an affidavit prepared before a notary, certifying that the photograph is a true likeness of the applicant. The application, together with a fee (\$10.25) must be in the hands of the board not less than ten days prior to the examination. Licenses must be recorded in the office of the clerk of the Circuit Court of the county in which the applicant resides. *Temporary licenses* may be granted by the Secretary, and are valid until the next meeting of the board for examining applicants. The licensed physicians of other states living near the state line whose practice extends into this state may obtain a non-resident license for one county only without examination.

**Penalties.**—If any person shall practice as a physician or surgeon, without having first been examined and obtained a license as required by law, he shall, on conviction, be fined not less than \$20.00 nor more than \$200.00, or be imprisoned in the county jail not exceeding thirty days.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Candidates for license who graduate after Jan. 1, 1919, must show evidence of having completed before matriculation in a medical

college, a course of preliminary education equal to that obtained by graduation from a four-year high school with at least fourteen educational units, and in addition the successful completion at an approved college or university of one full year (30 semester hours) of work, including courses in physics, chemistry, biology and a modern language. *Medical Education.*—The college must be a reputable institution, requiring a four-years' course of at least thirty-two weeks each session. On and after July, 1912, the state board will recognize as reputable medical colleges only those schools classified and recognized as "A" and "B" by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association.

**Exemptions.**—The law makes no exemptions, except in the case of females engaged in the practice of midwifery; they are not required to have a license.

**Reciprocity.**—Mississippi reciprocates on the basis of a diploma from a Class "A" or "B" medical college, written examination and license, and evidence of good standing with county and state medical societies, with Arkansas, Colorado, Delaware, Georgia, Indiana, Kansas, Kentucky, Maryland, Michigan, Missouri, Nebraska, Oklahoma, Virginia and West Virginia. The applicant must have been a member in good standing of his county and state societies for at least one year.

**Definition of Act.**—The practice of medicine shall mean to suggest, recommend, prescribe, or direct for the use of any person, any drug, medicine, appliance or other agency, whether material, or not material, for the cure, relief, or palliation of any ailment or disease of the mind or body, or for the cure or relief of any wound or fracture or other bodily injury or deformity, or the practice of obstetrics or midwifery, after having received, or with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any bonus, gift, profit or compensation; provided, that nothing in this section shall apply to females engaged solely in the practice of midwifery.

Act approved in 1906; amended in 1912.

## MISSOURI

**Board.**—The governor, by and with the advice and consent of the senate, without discrimination between schools of medicine, appoints seven physicians for a term of four years to constitute the State Board of Health of Missouri, which has general supervision over the registration of practitioners of medicine, surgery and midwifery. At least five of said board shall be physicians in good standing and of recognized professional and scientific knowledge and graduates of

reputable schools and they shall have been residents of this state for at least five years next preceding their appointment.

**Board Members.**—F. H. Matthews, M.D., *President*, Liberty; T. A. Son, M.D., Bonne Terre; R. L. Wills, M.D., Neosho; G. O. Cuppidge, M.D., Moberly; T. H. Wilcoxen, M.D., Bowling Green; M. R. Hughes, M.D., St. Louis; J. A. B. Adcock, M.D., *Secretary*, 325 E. High St., Jefferson City.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held at St. Louis in June and Kansas City in September of each year, and at Jefferson City or other places as the board may deem expedient.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$15.00; recording fee, \$1.00; reciprocal registration fee, \$25.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must furnish evidence of good moral character as well as of satisfactory preliminary and medical education. He must pass an examination in anatomy, chemistry, physiology, therapeutics, obstetrics, gynecology, surgery, practice of medicine, bacteriology, medical jurisprudence, hygiene and such other branches as the board may direct. The law provides that the examination may be taken through an interpreter satisfactory to the board, the fee of such interpreter to be paid by the applicant. The passing grade is 75. In case of failure applicant may take another examination within twelve months without extra charge. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. The license must be recorded in the office of the county clerk of the county where the holder resides. In case of removal to another county, the license must be recorded in the county to which removal is made. Neglect to have license so recorded makes the holder liable to a fine of not less than \$50.00, and after thirty days to a fine of not less than \$100.00. **Revocation of Licenses.**—The board may revoke or refuse licenses to individuals guilty of unprofessional or dishonorable conduct, which is explained to include habitual drunkenness, the excessive use of narcotics or the producing of criminal abortions, although this specification is not intended to exclude other acts for which licenses may be refused or revoked.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Each applicant must present satisfactory evidence of preliminary qualifications, to-wit: A certificate of graduation from an accredited high school or state normal school, college, university, academy or a certificate from the county school commissioner certifying that he has satisfactorily passed an examination showing an education equivalent to that of an accredited high school. *Medical Education.*—Applicant must have received a



diploma from some reputable medical college having four-years' requirements at the time such diploma was granted.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit gratuitous service nor to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service in the official discharge of their duties.

**Reciprocity.**—No applicant who has failed to pass the board's examination will be granted a license. One year of reputable practice in a reciprocating state is required of all applicants, as well as membership in a county, state or national medical society. Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Illinois since January, 1907, with Louisiana, Mississippi, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Texas and Virginia since June 1, 1901, and with Oklahoma; on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without examination, if the diploma and license were issued prior to June 1, 1901, with California, Colorado, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, Ohio, Tennessee, Utah, Vermont, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person practicing medicine or surgery in this state, and any person attempting to treat the sick or others afflicted with bodily or mental infirmities, and any person representing or advertising himself by any means or through any medium whatsoever, or in any manner whatsoever, so as to indicate that he is authorized to or does treat the sick or others afflicted with bodily or mental infirmities, without a license from the board as provided in this act, or after the revocation of such license by the board as provided in this act, shall be deemed guilty of a misdemeanor, and punished by a fine of not less than \$50.00 nor more than \$500.00, or by imprisonment in the county jail for a period of not less than thirty days nor more than one year, or by both such fine and imprisonment for each and every offense; and treating each patient shall be regarded as a separate offense.

Act approved March 12, 1901; supplementary act 1905; amended 1903; April, 1907; 1909.

## MONTANA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners consists of seven members, one of whom is appointed by the governor each year and who holds office for seven years.

**Board Members.**—W. W. Andrus, M.D., *President*, Miles City; W. P. Mills, M.D., Missoula; P. H. McCarthy, M.D., Butte; F. J. Adams, M.D., Great Falls; Le Roy Southmayd,

M.D., Great Falls; William L. Renick, M.D., Butte; William C. Riddell, M.D., *Secretary*, Helena.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations on the first Tuesday in April and October at Helena and at such other times and places as it may elect.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; reexamination within six months free.

**Application for License.**—The applicant must present a diploma issued by a medical school legally organized and in good standing, and submit to an examination, in the English language, in anatomy, physiology, materia medica, therapeutics, practice of medicine, surgery, obstetrics, diseases of women and children, diseases of the nervous system and diseases of the eye and ear. When desired, such examination may be conducted in the presence of the dean of any medical school or the president of any medical society in this state, i. e., such dean or president may be present. Certificates must be recorded with the county clerk of the county in which the applicant resides.

Appeals from the action of the Board of Medical Examiners in refusing to license to practice, for failure to pass the required examination, under the 1903 amendment are to be tried by a jury of six physicians. No *temporary licenses* are issued.

**College Standard.**—The board has authority to fix standard of preliminary and medical education which must be enforced by approved medical colleges.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to midwives of skill and experience, commissioned surgeons of the United States Army or Navy in the discharge of their official duties, nor to legally qualified consultants.

**Reciprocity.**—Although the law provides for reciprocal registration, the board does not at present reciprocate with any other state.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing within the meaning of this act who shall append or affix the letters M.D. or M.B. or the title Dr. or Doctor, or any other sign or appellation in a medical sense to his or her name, who shall publicly profess to be a physician or a surgeon, who shall publicly profess either on his own behalf, in his own name, in his trade name, or on behalf of any other person, corporation, association, partnership, either as manager, bookkeeper, solicitor or other agent, to cure, treat, relieve or palliate any ailment, disease or infirmity of the mind or the body of another by using or prescribing any drug, medicine or surgical treatment, or who shall recom-

mend, prescribe, or direct for the use of any person any drug, medicine, apparatus or other agency, whether material or not material, for the cure, relief or palliation of any ailment or disease of the mind or body, or for the cure or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury or other deformity after having received, or with the intention of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any bonus, gift or compensation.

Act approved March 13, 1895; amended March 5, 1907.

## NEBRASKA

**Board.**—The State Board of Health consists of the governor, attorney general and superintendent of public instruction. The governor appoints four secretaries, who hold office for a term of four years, two of whom shall be regulars, one a homeopath and one an eclectic. The secretaries are in reality the Board of Health. The method adopted is to get around the constitution, which forbids the creation of more boards.

**Board Members.**—C. T. Burchard, M.D., *President*, Falls City; E. Arthur Carr, M.D., Lincoln; Lucien Stark, M.D., Hartington; Herschel B. Cummins, M.D., *Secretary*, Seward.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations at the State House, Lincoln, in May and November of each year, and in August and February also when there is a sufficient demand.

**Fees.**—Examinations or reciprocal fee, \$25.00; for graduates of Nebraska colleges, \$10.00; endorsement of reciprocal credentials of applicants leaving state, \$2.00.

**Application for License.**—Each applicant must present evidence of good moral character to the board, as well as his diploma, together with an affidavit that he is the lawful possessor of and the person named in said diploma, and that he has attended the full course of study required for the degree. After due investigation has shown that the credentials are satisfactory, applicant is then required to submit to an examination, in the English language, in all the branches generally required by reputable medical colleges for the degree of doctor of medicine. Examinations on practice and therapeutics are conducted by the member or members of the Board of Secretaries who are of the same school of practice as the applicant. Certificates must be filed with the county clerk of the county in which the applicant resides. *Temporary licenses* are not granted.

Students having satisfactory preliminary education and who have successfully completed the first two years of study in a recognized medical college will be permitted to take examina-

tions in anatomy, physiology, physiological chemistry, chemistry, materia medica and pharmacology on payment of the required fee, these credits to be accepted toward the examination for license after the student has secured his diploma. No reexamination will be required in such subjects in which the student has been found proficient.

**College Standard.**—To be in good standing a medical college must require for admission an approved high school diploma or an equivalent preliminary examination in all the common branches and in Latin and the higher mathematics, which requirements shall be regularly published in all the advertisements and in catalogues issued by said school. The medical school must also require as a requisite for granting the degree of M.D. attendance on four courses of lectures of at least six months each, no two courses to be held within one year, and must have a full faculty of capable professors in all the different branches of medical education and require clinical instruction in the last two years of the course in medicine and surgery of not less than four hours per week.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit gratuitous services in case of emergency, nor the administration of ordinary household remedies, and does not apply to commissioned surgeons in the United States Army or Navy, nor to nurses engaged in their legitimate occupations.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Arkansas, Colorado, Louisiana, Mississippi, New Jersey, North Dakota, Tennessee, Texas, Vermont and Virginia, and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination, provided the diploma and the license were issued prior to Aug. 1, 1903, with the District of Columbia, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nevada, New Hampshire, Ohio, Oklahoma, Utah, West Virginia and Wisconsin. No certificate will be granted on reciprocity where the applicant has not resided and been in reputable practice in the state endorsing him for at least one year immediately preceding the endorsement.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine who shall operate or profess to heal or prescribe for, or otherwise treat any physical or mental ailment of another.

Act effective Aug. 1, 1903.

## NEVADA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners consists of five members, three regulars, one homeopath and one eclectic, appointed by the governor, and holds office for four years.

**Board Members.**—John A. Lewis, M.D., *President*, Reno; E. S. Grigsby, M.D., Tonopah; P. J. Mangan, M.D., Winnemucca, Sidney K. Morrison, M.D., Reno; Simeon L. Lee, M.D., *Secretary*, Carson City.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations twice a year, the first Monday of May and November, at such place as it may designate.

**Fees.**—Examination or reciprocal fee, \$25.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicants must furnish satisfactory proof of having graduated from a legally recognized medical school and must pass a satisfactory examination before the board. The examination is given in the English language only and embraces the following subjects: Anatomy, physiology, chemistry, toxicology, materia medica, therapeutics, general medicine, surgery, obstetrics, bacteriology, pathology, and diseases of the skin, eye, ear, nose, throat, brain and the genito-urinary system. A grade of 75 per cent. must be obtained in each branch. In case of failure, after not less than six months, the applicant may be reexamined without additional fees. After a second failure at least one year must elapse before the third trial, for which he must pay another fee. Certificates must be registered with the county clerk of the county in which the applicant intends to practice. The board does not grant *temporary licenses*.

**College Standard.**—The board recognizes colleges legally organized in the state or territory in which they are located. Possession of diploma does not exempt from examination.

**Exemptions.**—The act exempts gratuitous services in case of emergency and the administration of family remedies; nor does it apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army and Navy, in the discharge of their official duties, nor to professional nurses, or legally qualified consultants.

**Reciprocity.**—Nevada has reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, with Arkansas, Colorado, Illinois, Kansas, Louisiana, Mississippi, New Hampshire, Pennsylvania, Texas, and Utah, and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination if the diploma and the license were issued prior to March 1, 1907, with Indiana, Iowa, Kentucky, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Oklahoma, Vermont, West Virginia and Wisconsin. The



applicant must have been in active practice in the state through which he seeks reciprocity for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which reciprocity in this state is sought.

**Definition of Act.**—"For the purposes of this act the words, 'practice of medicine, surgery and obstetrics,' shall mean to open an office for such purpose, or to announce to the public, or to any individual, in any way, a desire or willingness or readiness to treat the sick or afflicted in any county in the State of Nevada; or to investigate or diagnosticate, or to offer to investigate or diagnosticate, any physical or mental ailment, or disease, of any person, or to give surgical assistance to, or to suggest, recommend, prescribe or direct for the use of any person, any drug, medicine, appliance or other agency, whether material or not material, for the cure, relief or palliation of any ailment or disease of the mind or body, or for the cure or relief of any wound, fracture, or bodily injury, or deformity, after having received or with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any money, gift, or any other form of compensation. It should also be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act if any one shall use in connection with his or her name the words or letters 'Dr.,' 'Doctor,' 'Professor,' 'M.D.,' or 'Healer,' or any other title, word, letter or other designation intended to imply or designate him or her as a practitioner of medicine, or surgery, or obstetrics in any of its branches."

Act approved March 4, 1905; amended in 1913.

## NEW HAMPSHIRE

**Board.**—The New Hampshire State Medical Board consists of five members appointed by the governor, the term of one member to expire at the end of each successive year. Subsequent appointments will be for a term of five years. All members must have been actively engaged in the practice of their profession within the state for at least five years.

**Board Members.**—Howard N. Kingsford, M.D., *Chairman*, Hanover; George H. Shedd, M.D., North Conway; Charles W. Adams, M.D., Franklin; Henry M. Wiggin, M.D., Whitefield; W. T. Crosby, M.D., *Secretary*, Beacon Bldg., Manchester.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held at least twice a year in Concord.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$20.00; reciprocal fee, \$20.00. Unsuccessful applicants are entitled to a second examination without fee.

**Application for License.**—Each applicant must submit satisfactory proof that he is more than 21 years of age, of good moral character, has completed a full course in a registered academy or high school, and is a graduate of a registered medical school. The examination, which must be taken in the English language, includes the following subjects: anatomy, physiology, hygiene and preventive medicine, practice of surgery and clinical medicine, obstetrics and gynecology, pathology and bacteriology, chemistry and toxicology. Licenses must be recorded. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. *Revocation.*—The board may revoke a license for cause.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Applicants in 1919 and thereafter must have completed satisfactorily two years of work in a registered college, or must have a preliminary education considered and accepted by the board as fully equivalent. *Medical Education.*—The college must require a course covering four school years of not less than nine months each and must be registered as maintaining a standard satisfactory to the board. Only graduates of colleges rated as acceptable (Class A) by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association are admitted to examinations. Medical colleges to be registered must require for admission at least one year of collegiate work, including college courses in physics, chemistry and biology, in addition to a standard four-year high school education. This applies to all students matriculating in the session of 1914-15 and thereafter and to graduates of 1918 and thereafter.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to any one actually serving on the resident medical staff of any legally incorporated hospital; or any legally qualified physicians in other states or countries meeting regularly registered physicians in this state in consultation; or any physician residing on the border of a neighboring state and duly authorized under the laws thereof to practice medicine therein, whose practice extends into this state and who does not open an office or appoint a place to meet patients or to receive calls within this state; or regular or family physicians of persons not residents of this state, when called to attend them during a temporary stay in this state, providing such family physicians are legally registered in some state; or chiropody, or simple treatments such as massage or baths; or nurses in their legitimate occupations; or cases of emergency; or the administration of ordinary household remedies; or the advertising or sale of patent medicines; or those who endeavor to

prevent or cure disease or suffering by spiritual means or prayer; nor shall it be construed to abridge the rights of any class of persons to whom authority is given by an other statute to perform any acts which might be deemed the practice of medicine.

**Reciprocity.**—The board may register and license any applicant therefor who is legally qualified to treat human ailments or practice medicine in any state or dependency whose requirements the board deems equal to those in New Hampshire. All graduates of 1907 and thereafter must have graduated from a medical college rated in Class A by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association and must have passed some state board examination. Applicants who graduated prior to 1907 must submit proof of their preliminary and professional education and also proof that they hold a state license and must undergo a practical test. No person who has failed to pass the New Hampshire examination is eligible for a license through reciprocity. Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Colorado, Indiana, Kentucky, Louisiana, Nevada, New Jersey, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, Virginia and Wyoming; and, on the basis of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination, if the diploma and license were issued prior to Sept. 1, 1897, with Georgia, Iowa, Kansas, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Tennessee, Vermont, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—"Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine under the meaning of this act who shall operate on, prescribe for, or otherwise treat any human ailment, physical or mental." Any person advertising himself as practicing medicine, or practicing medicine, or in any way holding himself out as qualified so to do, without first securing a license, or any one doing any of said acts after receiving notice that his license has been revoked, shall be punished by a fine not to exceed \$100, or by imprisonment in the county jail not to exceed three months, for the first offense, and for any subsequent offense by a fine not exceeding \$250, or by imprisonment not to exceed six months, or both.

Act approved April 21, 1915; repeals act effective Sept. 1 1897.

### NEW JERSEY

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners is appointed by the governor, and consists of ten members, five

regulars, three homeopaths, one eclectic and one osteopath. The term of office is three years.

**Board Members.**—William Perry Watson, M.D., *President*, Jersey City; Edward Hill Baldwin, M.D., Newark; Chas. A. Groves, M.D., East Orange; Davis P. Borden, M.D., Paterson; Alexander Marcy, Jr., M.D., Riverton; F. Wilbur Cornwell, M.D., Plainfield; John J. Mooney, M.D., Jersey City; James J. McGuire, M.D., Trenton; D. Webb Granberry, D.O., Orange; Alexander MacAlister, M.D., *Secretary*, 429 E. State St., Trenton.

**Examination.**—Examinations are held at Trenton on the third Tuesday and Wednesday in June and October, and at such other times and places as the board may deem expedient.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; reciprocal registration fee, \$50.00; recording of license, \$1.00. Candidates who fail may be reexamined at the next regular examination without the payment of an additional fee.

**Application for License.**—Each applicant for examination must present satisfactory proof of being more than 21 years of age and of possessing a good moral character, and must also present a certificate from the commissioner of education showing that before entering a medical college he or she had obtained an academic education consisting of a four years' course of study in an approved public or private high school or the equivalent thereof. The application must be sent to the secretary of the board at least ten days prior to the examination and must be accompanied by a recent photograph of the applicant, on the back of which must appear the applicant's signature signed in the presence of a notary or other legal official. Applicant must have graduated from a medical college recognized by the board (see College Standard) and pass an examination in the English language and in writing before this board in nine sections, embracing ninety questions on fourteen subjects, viz.: materia medica and therapeutics, obstetrics and gynecology, practice of medicine, including physical diagnosis and diseases of the skin, nose and throat; surgery, including surgical anatomy and diseases of the eye, ear and genito-urinary organs; anatomy; physiology; chemistry; histology, pathology and bacteriology; hygiene, medical jurisprudence and in such other subjects as the board may decide. A general average of not less than 75 per cent. is required to obtain a license. The certificate must be registered in the county where the holder intends to reside, and re-registered in case of removal to another county. A *temporary license* may be granted to a legally qualified physician of another state to take charge, temporarily, of the practice of a legally qualified physician of



this state for not less than two weeks nor more than four months. A temporary license will not be granted under any other conditions. The board may refuse to grant or may revoke a license for unprofessional conduct.

**College Standard.**—The standard of requirements of New Jersey is as follows: *Preliminary Education.*—A high school diploma issued after four years of study in an approved public or private high school, or its equivalent as determined by the Commissioner of Education of New Jersey. Candidates for license subsequent to July 1, 1919, must also have had at least one year of work in an approved college or school of art and science, including courses in physics, chemistry, biology, and French or German. All applicants after July 1, 1920, must have completed two years of such college work, including the courses mentioned above. *Medical Education.*—Four courses of lectures of at least seven months each, in four different calendar years prior to graduation from a medical college approved by this board. *Exemptions.*—Candidates who graduated prior to July 4, 1894, after two courses of medical lectures in separate calendar years and who have been in continuous and reputable practice since graduation, and candidates who graduated prior to July 4, 1903, after three courses of lectures in different calendar years and who have been in continuous and reputable practice for at least five years, may be admitted to the examinations on presenting satisfactory evidence of good moral character and competent academic education as determined by the Commissioner of Education. Such exemptions will be specified in the license. Certificate must be recorded in the office of the clerk of the county in which the holder intends to practice. *Hospital Standard.*—Candidates for license subsequent to July 1, 1916, must also have served an internship of at least one year in a hospital approved by the board after graduation from a medical college.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, while so commissioned; or to lawfully qualified consultants; or to a legally qualified physician or surgeon of another state taking charge of the practice of a physician or surgeon of this state temporarily during the latter's absence therefrom, provided application for permission to do so has been filed with the board and granted; or to any legally qualified physician of another state, provided such practitioner shall not open an office or a place for the practice of his profession within New Jersey; or to any one serving as a member of the resident medical staff of a legally incor-



porated charitable or municipal hospital or asylum; or to osteopaths practicing under the provisions of an act approved April 2, 1913, or any act supplementary thereto or amendatory thereof; or to any legally qualified and registered dentist; or to the ministration to, or treatment of, the sick or suffering by prayer or spiritual means, without the use of any drug or material remedy; or to duly licensed optometrists; or to legally licensed chiropodists; or to any one who has been practicing in the state since before July 4, 1890, provided such right to practice was obtained on a duly registered diploma, issued by a legally chartered and recognized medical institution; or to any resident of the state who has been continuously engaged in giving treatment by electricity during the past fourteen years, provided such person graduated from a legally incorporated electro-therapeutic school in good standing; or to any legally licensed and registered pharmacist of the state actually engaged in the practice of his profession, but who does not carry on the business of a dispensary unless it is in charge of a legally licensed physician and surgeon of the state; or to any legally licensed veterinary physician, surgeon or dentist; or to any professional nurse, masseur, or electrician operating under the specific direction of a regularly licensed physician or surgeon; or to any one giving aid in emergency or accident cases pending the arrival of a regularly licensed physician.

**Reciprocity.**—The board may in its discretion license without examination a candidate who holds a license issued in another state if the standards of that state at the time of the granting of such license were substantially equal to those of New Jersey at said time. Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Nebraska, New Hampshire, New York, Ohio, Oklahoma, Pennsylvania, Texas, Utah, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing medicine or surgery within the meaning of this act who uses the words or letters "Dr.," "Doctor," "Professor," "M.D.," or "M.B.," in connection with his name, or any other title intending to imply or designate him as a practitioner of medicine or surgery or any of its branches, and who, in connection with such title or titles, or without the use of such title or titles, or any of them, holds himself out as being able to diagnose, treat, operate or prescribe for any human disease, pain, injury, deformity or physical condition, or who shall either

offer or undertake by any means or method to diagnose, treat, operate or prescribe for any human disease, pain, injury, deformity or physical condition. The act applies to all persons professing and attempting to cure diseases by means of the so-called systems of "faith-curism," "mind-healing," "laying-on-of-hands," and other similar systems.

Act approved May 22, 1894; amended April 8, 1903, March 21 and 25, 1912; April 12, 1915, and April 13, 1915.

### NEW MEXICO

**Board.**—The New Mexico Board of Health and Medical Examiners is composed of seven physicians who must be graduates of medical colleges in good standing as herein defined, and must have been registered practitioners in, and bona fide residents of, New Mexico for a period of at least five years preceding their appointment. The members are appointed by the governor for a term of four years, the term of office of part of the board expiring every two years. The board is authorized to make all necessary rules and regulations for carrying out the provisions of the law.

**Board Members.**—J. A. Massie, M.D., *President*, Santa Fe; L. G. Rice, M.D., Albuquerque; G. V. Hackney, M.D., San Marcial; W. T. Joyner, M.D., Roswell; W. R. Lovelace, M.D., Albuquerque; R. K. McClanahan, M.D., East Las Vegas; W. E. Kaser, M.D., *Secretary*, East Las Vegas.

**Examinations.**—Regular examinations of the board are held in the Capitol Building in Santa Fe on the second Mondays of January, April, July and October of each year.

**Fees.**—License fee, \$25.00.

**Application for License.**—Any applicant of good moral character, and who is a graduate of a medical college in good standing, after payment of the required fee, will be granted a license without examination. Graduates of reputable medical colleges other than those in good standing, who have served internships in good hospitals or who have taken six months or more of postgraduate instruction in some institution having ample clinical facilities, or who have had three or more years of actual practice since graduation, may secure license by passing an examination (in the English language) in anatomy and histology, chemistry, etiology and hygiene, physiology, materia medica, therapeutics, pathology and bacteriology, surgery, physical diagnosis, obstetrics, gynecology, practice of medicine, medical ethics and jurisprudence and in such other subjects as the board may prescribe. An average of 75 per cent. and a grade not less than 50 per cent.

in each subject must be obtained in order to pass. In case of failure in not more than two subjects applicant may be allowed to take another examination at the next regular meeting of the board in the subjects in which he failed. The license must be recorded in the office of the county clerk of the county in which the holder resides, and again be recorded in any county to which holder may remove permanently. Failure to have the license so recorded shall be accepted by the court as *prima facie* evidence that no such license exists, and holder is liable to the penalty for practicing without a license. The law does not provide for *temporary licenses*, except in the case of an applicant who fails in not more than two subjects of the board's examination who may be granted such license until next meeting of the board. The board may refuse to license any person guilty of immoral, dishonorable or unprofessional conduct, or may revoke a license for like cause.

**College Standard.**—A medical college in good standing is defined to be one which has a standard as high as that required by the Association of American Medical Colleges, and which has ample clinical facilities. The board will not recognize any college which misrepresents its records, its clinical facilities or as to its students or graduates.

**Exemptions.**—The act is not intended to interfere with gratuitous services in cases of emergency, nor the domestic administration of family remedies, nor with women practicing midwifery, nor with United States surgeons in the discharge of their official duties, nor with the practice of osteopathy, optometry, or dentistry as provided by law.

**Reciprocity.**—The board may grant licenses without examination to applicants who have been regularly licensed in other states or territories having equal requirements. Reciprocal relations on the basis of an examination only have been established with Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Oklahoma, Pennsylvania and Tennessee. Each applicant must have been in practice for at least one year in the state from which he comes in order to be eligible for a license through reciprocity.

**Definition.**—The words "practice of medicine" are defined to mean to open an office for such purpose or to announce to the public or to any individual in any way a desire or willingness or readiness to treat the sick or afflicted, or to investigate or diagnose, or offer to investigate or diagnose, any physical or mental ailment or disease of any person, or to suggest, recommend, prescribe or direct for the use of any person, any drug, medicine, appliance or other agency, whether material

or not material, for the cure, relief or palliation of any ailment or disease of the mind or body or for the cure or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury or deformity, after having received, or with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any bonus, gift or compensation. Any person making a false oath or affidavit before the board shall be deemed guilty of perjury and subject to the punishment provided for that offense. Any person practicing medicine without first securing a license shall be punished by a fine not to exceed \$100.00 or imprisonment not to exceed ninety days, or by both such fine and imprisonment in the discretion of the court.

### NEW YORK

**Board.**—The Board of Medical Examiners of the State of New York consists of nine members appointed by the regents of the University of the State of New York for terms of three years. Three vacancies occur each year.

**Board Members.**—Henry B. Minton, M.D., *President*, Brooklyn; Ralph H. Williams, D.O., Rochester; Hans Zinsser, M.D., New York City; Melvin J. Stearns, M.D., Ogdensburg; Earl H. King, M.D., Saratoga Springs; Arthur W. Booth, M.D., Elmira; Aaron B. Miller, M.D., Syracuse; Lewis S. Pilcher, M.D., Brooklyn; William G. Bissell, M.D., Buffalo.

Address communications to Mr. Augustus S. Downing, State Education Building, Albany.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held in January, May, June and September, simultaneously, in New York, Albany, Syracuse and Buffalo. The regents select the questions from lists prepared by the board, edit them and provide proctors for conducting the examinations.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; county clerk's certificate and registration fee, \$1.00. In case of failure applicants are obliged to pursue their studies for six months before they can be reexamined.

**Application for License.**—Each applicant must have paid the examination fee, must be 21 years of age, of good moral character, must have completed his preliminary education, the equivalent of graduation from a registered high school with credits for one years' work each in physics, chemistry and biology prior to beginning his first year of medicine; he must have been graduated from a medical college registered by the regents, having studied medicine four years of at least seven months each; and must pass the examination unless excused by approval of his foreign license. Provision is made for examining in anatomy, physiology and chemistry, at the end of



the second year, this credit to be acceptable toward the examination for license after four years in a medical college have been successfully completed. The licensing examination covers the subjects named above unless applicant has already passed examination in them, as well as surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, pathology and bacteriology, diagnosis and hygiene and sanitation and must be taken in the English language. Candidates failing at one examination may, after not less than six months additional study, have a second examination without fee. Licenses must be registered in the county where applicant locates. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. The regents have the power at any time to inquire into the identity of any person claiming to be a licensed physician and to revoke any license for cause. Among the causes mentioned for revocation are: Fraud or deceit, crimes or misdemeanors, habitual drunkenness, the habitual use of morphin, opium, cocain or other drugs having similar effect, and the performance of criminal operations. Action may be begun on charges preferred by any person or corporation, or by the regents themselves. After licenses have been revoked they may be restored in the discretion of the regents.

**College Standard.**—New York medical schools and New York medical students shall not be discriminated against by the registration of any medical school out of the state whose minimum graduation standard is less than that fixed by statute for New York medical schools.

**Preliminary Education.**—The degree of bachelor or doctor of medicine shall not be conferred in this state before the candidate has filed with the institution conferring it the certificate of the regents that, before beginning the first annual medical course counted toward the degree, he had either been graduated from a registered college or satisfactorily completed a full course in a registered academy or high school; or had a preliminary education considered and accepted by the regents as fully equivalent; or had passed regents' examinations considered the equivalent.

The regents will accept as fully equivalent to the required academic course any one of the following: (a) Certificate of having successfully completed at least a full year's course of study in the collegiate department of any college or university, registered by the regents as maintaining a satisfactory standard; (b) a certificate of having passed in a registered institution examinations equivalent to the full collegiate course of the freshman year or to a completed academic course; (c) Regents' examinations, at a minimum standing



of 75 per cent. for 60 specified academic counts or an academic Regents' diploma; (d) evidence of one or more years of high school work (each year equivalent to 15 counts) supplemented by Regents' examination at 75 per cent. in each subject, sufficient to make 60 counts. Credit is not given on certificate for work in evening schools. (The term "count" is the measure of work successfully completed in a secondary school, pursued an entire school year of at least thirty-eight weeks, not including the time consumed by examinations or tests, in one weekly period of not less than 45 minutes.) Since Jan. 1, 1913, medical schools shall not matriculate conditionally medical students who are deficient in any part of the preliminary educational requirement, which must include a year's work each of physics, chemistry and biology, or the passing, at a standing of 75 per cent. or above, of Regents' examinations in each of these sciences.

*Medical Education.*—Four years of medical study are required, including four courses of seven months each in four separate calendar years. A list of "registered" or recognized medical schools is kept by the regents. Work done in colleges not registered is evaluated by the regents, and registered schools are forbidden, under penalty of losing their registration, from giving any more credit than that fixed by the regents, in giving advanced standing to students for work done in these colleges. The regents publish their accreditings for work done in medical schools not registered along with the lists of registered medical schools. No credit shall be given for the successful completion of only one year's study in a school not registered. If the four-year course is accredited three years by the regents, three years' work is accredited two years; two years' work one year; one year nothing. If the four-year course is accredited two years, the successful completion of three years' work is accredited one year; two years nothing. The regents do not register medical schools which give advanced standing for work done in schools of dentistry, pharmacy, veterinary surgery or colleges of liberal arts. None but graduates of registered medical schools can be admitted to the examination for the license to practice medicine. Graduates of schools not registered would have to be graduated by a registered medical school and it is forbidden from giving them advanced standing in excess of that permitted for that particular medical school.

*Exemptions.*—The act is not construed to affect medical officers of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service while so commissioned; or any one serving without salary or professional fees on the resident medical staff of

any legally incorporated hospital; or any one engaged in the practice of dentistry, or who fits or sells lenses, artificial eyes, limbs or other apparatus, or to affect any doctor from an adjoining state who shall be called in consultation with a locally legally registered physician.

**Reciprocity.**—Provision is made for reciprocity with states maintaining equal standards, as defined by statute, and for the accepting of candidates of known eminence and authority regardless of reciprocity. Reciprocal relations have been established with Delaware, Indiana, New Jersey, Ohio, Utah, Virginia and Wisconsin. The applicant must have practiced medicine for at least one year in the state from which he comes in order to be eligible under the reciprocity clause.

**Definition of Act.**—A person practices medicine within the meaning of this article who holds himself out as being able to diagnose, treat, operate or prescribe for any human disease, pain, injury, deformity or physical condition, and who shall either offer or undertake, by any means or method, to diagnose, treat, operate or prescribe for any human disease, pain, injury, deformity or physical condition. Any person who practices without first being duly registered or who shall practice under any unlawful means shall be guilty of a misdemeanor, while practicing under an assumed name or impersonating another constitutes a felony and any one so practicing is subject to a fine in accordance with penal code for such offense.

Act approved May 13, 1907, and as amended to May, 1915.

## NORTH CAROLINA

**Board.**—The Board of Medical Examiners of the State of North Carolina consists of seven members who are appointed by the State Medical Society to hold office for six years.

**Board Members.**—Isaac M. Taylor, M.D., *President*, Morganton; J. F. Highsmith, M.D., Fayetteville; John G. Blount, M.D., Washington; E. G. Moore, M.D., Elm City; John Q. Myers, M.D., Charlotte; Martin L. Stevens, M.D., Asheville; H. A. Royster, M.D., *Secretary*, 243 Fayetteville St., Raleigh.

**Examinations.**—The board holds an examination usually in June, at Raleigh. Other meetings are held at such time and place as the board may designate.

**Fees.**—Examination and annual license fee, \$15.00; preliminary examination fee, \$7.50; reciprocal license fee, \$50.00; temporary license, \$5.00; recording fee, 25 cents.

**Application for License.**—The board examines all applicants possessing a diploma on furnishing satisfactory proof of graduation from a medical college in good standing, in anatomy, physiology, surgery, pathology, medical hygiene, chemistry, pharmacy, materia medica, therapeutics, microscopy, obstetrics, gynecology, pediatrics and the practice of medicine. Students who have completed the first two years of medical study may be admitted to the state examination in anatomy, histology, physiology and chemistry; and, if successful, will be excused from examination in those subjects at the final examination. The fee (\$7.50) will be applied toward the first examination. Certificates must be registered with a county clerk. Two members of the board may grant a *temporary license* to applicants complying with the requirements. An average of 80 per cent. is required, with not less than 35 per cent. in any one branch.

**College Standard.**—The requirements for recognition are not less than four years of medical work, and such facilities for clinical instruction as may be prescribed by the board. The board does not admit to its examinations graduates of medical colleges rated in Class C by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association. After its 1917 examination it will not admit graduates of medical colleges rated in Class B by the above organization. Graduates of 1918 and thereafter, must have completed one year of collegiate work including courses in physics, chemistry and biology before entering on the study of medicine.

**Exemptions.**—Midwives and outside consultants are exemptions. The board in its discretion may modify the requirements as to application and examination in case it is necessary to provide physicians for certain districts of the state. In case a special or "limited" license is granted the holder will be prohibited from practicing outside the specified district.

**Reciprocity.**—The board *in its discretion* may license without examination physicians presenting licenses from any other state which has requirements equal to those of North Carolina. Reciprocal relations have been established with Indiana, Louisiana and Minnesota on a basis of preliminary education and college rating; with Maryland and Virginia on a basis of two years' hospital work or five years of successful practice. The North Carolina board reserves the privilege of rejecting any applicant for reciprocity without question or comment on the part of the applicant. No applicant is eligible for a license through reciprocity unless he has been in active practice for at least one year in the state through which he seeks such registration.

**Definition of Act.**—None.

Law of March, 1885, amended Feb. 18, 1913, and March, 1915.

### NORTH DAKOTA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners consists of nine members, two of whom shall be homeopaths, and all of whom shall be duly licensed physicians who have graduated from medical schools of high educational requirements and standing, and who have been in the active practice of medicine in the state for at least five years. On Aug. 1, 1911, the members were appointed by the governor, three for a period of one year, three for a period of two years and three for a period of three years. Hereafter as the terms expire all members will be appointed for a term of three years.

**Board Members.**—Paul Sorkness, M.D., *President*, Fargo; A. W. Skelsey, M.D., Fargo; Francis Peake, M.D., Jamestown; J. E. Countryman, M.D., Grafton; A. J. McCannel, M.D., Minot; H. O. Altnow, M.D., Mandan; B. L. Meigs, M.D., Edgley; J. Nelson Ewbank, M.D., Rhame; G. M. Williamson, M.D., *Secretary*, Grand Forks.

**Examinations.**—These are held at the University of North Dakota, Grand Forks, beginning at 9 o'clock a. m. on the first Tuesday of January and July of each year.

**Fees.**—Registration fee, \$25.00; reciprocal fee also \$25.00 except in instances where the state from which the applicant comes exacts a higher fee, in which case a similar amount is charged.

**Application for License.**—On a blank provided by the board, applicant must set forth his age, residence, preliminary education, medical education and date of graduation. The application must be sent in at least two weeks before examination, together with the registration fee, the applicant's diploma, a certificate of good moral character signed by two qualified physicians and a cabinet-size unmounted photograph of the applicant. This photograph must have been taken within the preceding year and must bear on the reverse side the applicant's signature above those of the two physicians who have endorsed him. He must take a written examination in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, toxicology, pathology, bacteriology, histology, preventive medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, physical diagnosis and jurisprudence. Practical laboratory examinations are required in pathology, histology, bacteriology and urinalysis, and oral and practical examination in anatomy, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, preventive medicine, toxicology and physical diagnosis. If the examination is taken in a foreign language a fee of \$20.00 will be required to pro-



vide for translation. A general average of 75 per cent. must be obtained and a minimum of 60 per cent. in any one subject except in obstetrics, surgery, preventive medicine and physical diagnosis, in which the minimum grade must be 75 per cent. License must be recorded in the office of the recorder of deeds of the county or counties wherein the holder of the license intends to practice before the right to practice is conferred. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. *Revocation.*—The board has the right to refuse or revoke a license in cases of fraud or for unprofessional conduct.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Graduates of 1912 and thereafter must have had sufficient preliminary education to admit them to the College of Medicine of the University of North Dakota, which is two years of work in a standard college of liberal arts, including work in Latin, physics, chemistry and biology (botany and zoology). Applicants who graduated prior to 1912 must have graduated from an accredited four-year high school or possess an equivalent education. *Medical Education.*—Applicants who graduated subsequent to Jan. 1, 1905, must show proof that they have attended four full courses of lectures of at least eight months each in four separate calendar years, in a recognized medical college. Colleges listed in Class C by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association are not recognized.

**Exemptions.**—“Nothing in this act, however, shall be construed to affect lawfully qualified physicians in other states or countries meeting legally licensed physicians in this state for consultation, or any physician residing on the border of a neighboring state and duly licensed under the laws thereof to practice medicine therein, and who does not open an office or appoint a place to meet patients or receive calls within this state; or the domestic administration of family remedies or dentists practicing their profession; nor to prohibit the practice of Christian Scientists or religious rules or ceremonies as a form of religious worship, devotion, or healing, provided that the persons administering or making use of or assisting or prescribing such rely on faith and prayer alone, and do not prescribe or administer drugs or medicines nor perform surgical or physical operations, nor assume the title of, or hold themselves out to be physicians or surgeons; nor shall this act be construed to prohibit any person, if qualified under Chapter 172 of the Laws of 1909, from engaging in the practice of osteopathy, or similar manual treatment when not representing himself, as, or assuming the title of doctor, physician or surgeon; provided such person does not profess or hold himself to nor administer or prescribe drugs or perform surgery.



except minor surgery; or optometrists when licensed and practicing under the provisions of Article 15, Chapter 4, Political Code, Revised Code of 1905; nor shall it be construed to prohibit commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service from performing their lawful duties in this state as such."

**Reciprocity.**—At the discretion of the board a certificate of registration showing that an examination has been made by the proper board of any state, on which an average grade of not less than 75 per cent. was awarded, the holder thereof having been at the time of said examination the legal possessor of a diploma from a medical college in good standing in the state where reciprocal registration is sought, may be accepted in lieu of examination as evidence of qualification. In case the scope of the examination was less than that prescribed by this state or where practical examinations in laboratory work and the oral examination in anatomy, obstetrics and physical diagnosis are not required, the applicant will be required to submit to a supplemental examination in such subjects as have not been covered. The applicant must have been reputably engaged in the practice of medicine, in the state from which he seeks reciprocity, for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which registration in this state is sought.

On the above basis North Dakota has reciprocal relations with Arkansas, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, New Hampshire, South Dakota, Texas, Vermont, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—"A person shall be regarded as practicing medicine, within the meaning of this act, who holds himself or herself out to the public as being engaged within this state in the diagnosis or treatment of diseases or injuries of human beings; or who suggests, recommends or prescribes any form of treatment for the intended palliation, relief or cure of any physical or mental ailment of any person, with the intention of receiving therefore, either directly or indirectly, any fee, gift of compensation whatsoever; or who maintains an office for the examination or treatment of persons afflicted with disease or injury of body or mind; or who attaches the title of M.D., surgeon or doctor, or any word or abbreviation to his name, indicative that he is engaged in the treatment or diagnosis of the diseases or injuries of human beings."

Act effective Aug. 1, 1911, amending Act of July 1, 1905.

## OHIO

**Board.**—The governor, by and with the advice and consent of the senate, appoints the State Medical Board, consisting of seven members, to serve for seven years, representation being given to schools of practice in the state as nearly as possible in proportion to their numerical strength in the state but no one school to have a majority of the whole board.

**Board Members.**—Lee Humphrey, M.D., *President* (1917), Malta; J. H. Upham, M.D. (1920), Columbus; S. M. Sherman, M.D. (1921), Columbus; T. A. McCann, M.D. (1916), Dayton; Lester E. Siemon, M.D. (1918), Cleveland; John K. Scudder, M.D. (1919), Cincinnati; Ben R. McClellan, M.D. (1922), Xenia; George H. Matson, M.D., *Secretary*, State House, Columbus. The entrance examiner for the board is Prof. K. D. Swartzel, Columbus.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held at Columbus in June and December.

**Fees.**—Examination, \$25.00; recording fee, 50 cents; reciprocal fee, \$50.00. Preliminary examination fee, \$3.00. In case of failure applicant is entitled to reexamination within twelve months.

**Application for License.**—The applicant must file with the secretary a written application on a form prescribed by the board, verified by oath, and furnish satisfactory proof that he is more than 21 years old and is of good moral character. In the application, as a condition of admission to the examination, he must produce acceptable credentials of preliminary education (see College Standard) and must present either a diploma from some legally chartered medical institution in the United States in good standing at the time of issuing such diploma, as defined by the board, or a diploma or license approved by the board which has conferred the full right to practice all branches of medicine or surgery in some foreign country. The diploma or license, legally certified, must be presented with the application, together with such other data bearing on the applicant's medical education, as the board may require. If the evidence submitted is satisfactory to the board, the applicant is admitted to an examination (given in the English language only) in anatomy, physiology, pathology, chemistry, materia medica and therapeutics, the principles and practice of medicine, diagnosis, surgery, obstetrics and such other subjects as the board requires. Examinations in materia medica, therapeutics and principles and practice are conducted by the member or members of the board representing the applicant's school of practice. The examination in diagnosis includes laboratory tests in urinal-

ysis, identification of pathologic and bacteriologic slides and also clinical examination of patients. Practical examinations are also given in anatomy, surgery and obstetrics. Certificates must be recorded with the probate judge of the county in which the applicant resides. On change of residence the certificate must be recorded anew by the probate judge of the county into which the holder removes. *Temporary licenses* are not granted by the board. The board has authority to refuse or to revoke a license for cause.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Requirements.*—In accordance with the law of April 14, 1900, amended May 9, 1908, the board appointed and certified a preliminary examiner who is empowered to issue certificates to prospective matriculants in Ohio medical colleges which guarantee proper preliminary education, and which are on (1) acceptable credentials or (2) on examination.

The credentials which may be accepted are as follows: (a) A diploma from a reputable college granting the degree of A.B., B.S., or equivalent degree; (b) a diploma from a high school of the first grade, normal school or seminary, legally constituted, issued after four years of study; (c) a teacher's permanent or life certificate; (d) a student's certificate of examination for admission to the freshman class of a reputable literary or scientific college.

In the absence of the foregoing qualifications, the entrance examiner may examine the applicant in such branches as are required for graduation from a first-class high school of this state, and to pass such examination is deemed sufficient qualification. If the examination is passed and the fee of \$3.00 is paid, a medical student's entrance certificate is issued. A general average of 75 per cent. is required. *Medical Education.*—Applicant must have completed four full courses of not less than thirty-two weeks each, exclusive of vacations and holidays, in four separate years in a medical college recognized by the board.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit service in case of emergency, or the domestic administration of family remedies; nor does it apply to any commissioned medical officer of the government services in the discharge of his professional duties, nor to any legally qualified dentist when engaged exclusively in the practice of dentistry; nor to legally qualified consultants; nor to legally qualified physicians or surgeons residing on the border of a neighboring state, whose practice extends into the limits of this state; nor to any osteopath who passes an examination before the board in anatomy, physiology, obstetrics and diagnosis, and who is

licensed to practice osteopathy in the state, but not permitted to administer drugs nor to perform major surgery.

**Reciprocity.**—No applicant who has failed to pass the Ohio examination will be granted a license under the reciprocity clause. Ohio reciprocates on the basis of an examination with Illinois, Louisiana, New Jersey, New York, Pennsylvania, Texas, Utah and Virginia, and on the basis either of an examination or diploma from a recognized medical college without examination, if the diploma and the license were issued prior to July 1, 1900, with Arkansas, California, Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Vermont, West Virginia, Wisconsin and Wyoming.

**Definition of Act.**—"A person shall be regarded as practicing medicine or surgery or midwifery, within the meaning of this act, who uses the words or letters, 'Dr.,' 'Doctor,' 'Professor,' 'M.D.,' 'M.B.,' or any other title in connection with his name which in any way represents him as engaged in the practice of medicine, surgery, or midwifery, in any of its branches, or who examines or diagnoses for a fee or compensation of any kind, or prescribes, advises, recommends, administers or dispenses for a fee or compensation of any kind, direct or indirect, a drug or medicine, appliance, application, operation or treatment of whatever nature for the cure or relief of a wound, fracture or bodily injury, infirmity or disease. The use of any such words, letters or titles in such connection or under such circumstances as to induce the belief that the person who uses them is engaged in the practice of medicine, surgery or midwifery, shall be *prima facie* evidence of the intent of such person to represent himself as engaged in the practice of medicine, surgery or midwifery."

Acts of Feb. 27, 1896; April 14, 1900; April 21, 1902, and March 19, 1906; revised and consolidated May 9, 1908; codified Feb. 14, 1910; amended May 31, 1911; April 18, 1913; April 26, 1915, and May 1, 1915.

## OKLAHOMA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners consists of nine members appointed by the governor for a term of four years. The board consists of four regulars, two homeopaths, two eclectics, and one osteopath.

**Board Members.**—F. B. Fite, M.D., *President*, Muskogee; Melvin Gray, M.D., Mountain View; W. L. Bonnell, M.D., Chickasha; B. L. Denison, M.D., Garvin; Ernest B. Dunlap, M. D., Lawton; William T. Ray, M.D., Gould; Orion R. Gregg, M.D., Alva; H. C. Montague, D.O., Muskogee; Ralph V. Smith, M.D., *Secretary*, Daniel Bldg., Tulsa.



**Examinations.**—Examinations are held on the second Tuesday of January, April, July and October.

**Fee.**—Examination fee, \$15.00; reciprocity fee, \$25.00.

The entrance examiner of medical students is Prof. I. H. Holcomb of Oklahoma City.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must show evidence of good moral character and a diploma from a legally chartered medical college, the requirements of which at the time of granting the diploma were the equivalent of those prescribed by the Association of American Medical Colleges. He must prove that he is the person named in the diploma. After paying the examination fee, applicant must submit to a written examination, in the English language, in anatomy, histology, physiology, chemistry, physical diagnosis, bacteriology, pathology, medical jurisprudence, toxicology, surgery, gynecology and obstetrics, the branches peculiar to the teachings of the school attended by the applicant, and such other additional subjects made necessary by the advance in medical education; provided, that the applicant shall be examined in theory and practice, materia medica and therapeutics by those members of the Board of Examiners who represent the school of practice to which the applicant professes to belong. Applicant must not fall below 50 per cent. in any one branch and must receive an average of at least 70 per cent. In case of failure, he is entitled to another examination within twelve months without extra cost. The board does not grant *temporary licenses*. Certificates must be recorded in the office of the clerk of the county wherein the holder intends to reside. The board has the right to refuse or to revoke a certificate for unprofessional conduct. Osteopaths are required to be graduates of colleges having at least twenty months of instruction until 1907, when the requirement will be three years of nine months each. They will not be allowed to administer drugs except anesthetics in the practice of surgery and obstetrics and in cases of emergency.

**College Standard.**—Physicians graduating after Jan. 1, 1918, must have completed a year of college work in addition to having an accredited four-year high-school education, and this college year must have included courses in physics, chemistry, biology and a modern language. This applies to all students who matriculated after Jan. 1, 1914.

**Exemptions.**—All physicians and surgeons legally licensed and practicing in what is now the State of Oklahoma on the sixteenth of November, 1907, shall be required to re-register, but shall be exempt from examination except as to credentials, and if such are authentic shall be entitled to a certificate on payment of the fee of \$5.00.



**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations have been established with Missouri and New Jersey, on the basis of an examination only, and with Arkansas, Georgia, Indiana, Kansas, Kentucky, Michigan, Mississippi, Nebraska, Nevada, New Mexico, Tennessee, Texas, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia and Wisconsin on the basis of either a license by examination or on the basis of a diploma and a license without examination in case the diploma and the license were issued prior to June 12, 1908. No specific arrangements have been made with California and Colorado, but applicants from those states are accepted if their credentials are properly endorsed. The applicant must have been in practice for at least one year in the state from which he comes in order to be eligible for registration through reciprocity.

**Definition of Act.**—The following persons shall be deemed as practicing medicine and surgery within the meaning of this act: First, those who prescribe or administer any drug or medicine now or hereinafter included in materia medica in the treatment of disease, injury, or deformity of human beings; second, those who practice major or minor surgery in the treatment of disease, injury, or deformity of human beings, except dealers in surgical, dental or optical appliances.

Act approved June 10, 1908.

## OREGON

**Board.**—The State Board of Examiners consists of six members, three regulars, one homeopath, one eclectic and one osteopath, appointed by the governor to hold office for five years.

**Board Members.**—C. T. Chamberlain, M.D., *President*, Portland; H. F. McKay, M.D., Portland; H. S. Nichols, M.D., Portland; H. L. Henderson, M.D., Astoria; F. E. Moore, D.O., Portland; L. H. Hamilton, M.D., *Secretary*, Medical Bldg., Portland.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations on the first Tuesday of January and July in Portland. Special meetings may be called, if necessary.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00.

**Application for License.**—Application must be made in writing, setting forth the age of the applicant, actual time spent in the study of medicine and surgery, when and where graduated and length of time engaged in actual practice. On approval of such evidence by the board, the applicant is examined in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, materia medica, therapeutics, practice of medicine, surgery, obstetrics, diseases

of women, medical jurisprudence, diagnosis, pathology, diseases of children, diseases of the nervous system, histology, diseases of the eye and ear, and such other branches as the board may deem advisable. Seventy-five per cent. in each subject is necessary to make a passing grade. The board may refuse to grant or revoke a license for unprofessional or dishonorable conduct. Licenses must be filed with the county clerk of the county in which the applicant intends to practice. The board does not grant *temporary licenses*.

**College Standard.**—The board recognizes colleges lawfully organized in the state or territory in which they are located, that now require four years of instruction of eight months each.

**Exemptions.**—The law makes no exemptions, except that dentists, in the practice of their professions, are not affected by the act.

**Reciprocity.**—Although the law provides for reciprocal registration, the board, at present, does not reciprocate with any other state.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act who appends the letters "M.D." or "M.B." to his name, or, for a fee, prescribes, directs or recommends, for the use of any person, any drug or medicine or agency for the treatment, cure or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury, infirmity or disease.

Act approved Feb. 23, 1895; amended in 1913 and Feb. 24, 1915.

## PENNSYLVANIA

**Boards.**—The Bureau of Medical Education and Licensure of the Department of Public Instruction of Pennsylvania, consists of seven members. Two of these are ex-officio, the Superintendent of Public Instruction and the Commissioner of Health. The other five are appointed by the governor from the legally qualified physicians who have been practicing in the state at least ten years prior to their appointment. One member must be a regular, one a homeopath and one an eclectic; the other two are not to represent the same school of medicine. No member must be on the faculty of a medical college. Two members of the first board serve for one year, two for two years and one for three years. As the terms of office expire the appointments will be for a term of three years.

**Board Members.**—John M. Baldy, M.D. (1918), *President*, 2219 Delancey St., Philadelphia; Samuel G. Dixon, M.D., Commissioner of Health, Harrisburg; Daniel P. Maddux, M.D.,

(1918), Chester; Calvin L. Johnstonbaugh, M.D. (1916), Bethlehem; J. D. Metzger, M.D., Pittsburgh; Nathan C. Schaeffer, Superintendent of Public Instruction, *Secretary*, State Capitol, Harrisburg.

The preliminary examiners are Prof. John Loman, 422 Perry Bldg., Philadelphia, and C. Blaine Smathers, Pittsburgh.

**Meetings.**—Examinations will be held at Philadelphia, Pittsburgh and Harrisburg in July and at Philadelphia in January of each year.

**Fees.**—Licensing fee, \$25.00; reciprocity fee, \$50.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must furnish satisfactory proof that he is 21 years of age, is of good moral character, is not addicted to the intemperate use of alcoholic or narcotic drugs, and has had a satisfactory preliminary and medical education. Each application must have attached to it an affidavit of the applicant as to its verity, and must be accompanied by two recently taken, unmounted photographs of the applicant, one of which must be certified by the dean of the medical school at which the applicant attended, and the other is to be left blank for use in the examination. He must show evidence of having graduated from a medical college approved by the bureau, and also of having completed an internship in an approved hospital. If his credentials are satisfactory the applicant must submit to an examination in the English language which must be written but which may be supplemented by oral or practical laboratory, or bedside examinations, or both. The examination includes anatomy, physiology, chemistry, hygiene and preventive medicine, pathology, bacteriology, symptomatology, diagnosis, surgery, gynecology and obstetrics, medical jurisprudence and toxicology, materia medica and therapeutics. The examination in materia medica and therapeutics will be conducted by the members of the bureau of the same school of medicine as the respective applicant. In case of failure the applicant after the expiration of six months, may take a second examination without extra fee. If he fails at the second examination, he must make a new application and pay another fee. *Temporary licenses* are not granted.

The certificate of license must be registered in the office of the State Superintendent of Public Instruction. *Revocation of License.*—The bureau may refuse to issue or may revoke a license in cases where the applicant has been proved guilty of unprofessional conduct, which includes the aiding or abetting in producing a criminal abortion; conviction of a crime involving moral turpitude, habitual intemperance in the use of ardent spirits or stimulants or narcotics.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—The completion of a standard four-year high school course and not less than one year of college credits in physics, chemistry and biology are required prior to the beginning of medical study.

*Medical Education.*—Applicants must have graduated from legally incorporated medical colleges recognized as in good standing with the bureau and which give four courses of at least 32 weeks each of 35 hours per week of actual work in didactic and clinical study. Before he can secure a license he must have completed also an internship in an approved hospital, though this need not necessarily be obtained prior to graduation. *Hospital Standard.*—The required internship must be taken in a hospital which shall have at least twenty-five beds to each intern, devoted to the treatment of medical, surgical, gynecological, and special diseases; shall maintain or establish cooperation with a maternity department or hospital in which each intern shall have not less than six weeks' service, or the equivalent thereof, during which time he shall have attended or participated in the attendance on not less than six confinements; shall maintain a thoroughly equipped modern pathological and clinical laboratory proportionate to the necessities of the hospital, and the records on file of the cases treated in said hospitals shall give evidence of the laboratory work so done by the intern; shall maintain a department of anesthesia consisting of one or more anesthetists who shall have supervision over all the anesthesia given in the institution and whose duty it shall be to instruct all interns in the administration of anesthetics. Nothing in this act, however, shall be construed as applying to hospitals employing on salary graduate interns whose service is confined exclusively to the said institution.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to officers in the regular medical service of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service while in the discharge of their official duties, nor to physicians duly licensed in another state who have been called in consultation by a licensed physician of Pennsylvania; nor to those who are actually serving as members of the resident medical or surgical staff of an incorporated or state hospital. The act is in no way to conflict with the acts relating to the practice of pharmacy and osteopathy.

**Reciprocity.**—The bureau is given authority in its discretion to accept certificates of license issued by other states in lieu of an examination where those states accord a like recognition of licenses issued in Pennsylvania. The applicant must have been reputably engaged in the practice of medicine, in the state from which he seeks reciprocity, for at least two years subsequent to receiving the license on which registration



in this state is sought. Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Arkansas, California, Colorado, Delaware, District of Columbia, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New Mexico, Ohio, Tennessee, Utah, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia, Wisconsin and Wyoming.

**Definition of Act.**—No attempt is made to define the practice of medicine, but the act provides that "it shall be unlawful for any person to engage in the practice of medicine and surgery, or to hold himself forth as a practitioner in medicine and surgery, or to assume the title of doctor of medicine and surgery, or doctor of any specific disease, or to diagnose diseases, or to treat diseases by the use of medicines or surgery, or to sign any death certificate, or to hold himself forth as able to do so," excepting those herein exempted, unless he has been duly licensed so to do.

Act approved June 3, 1911; in effect Jan. 1, 1912; amended in June, 1913.

### PHILIPPINE ISLANDS

**Board.**—The director of Health for the Philippine Islands appoints the Board of Medical Examiners, consisting of three physicians. The term of office is three years. The board appertains to the Department of the Interior so far as executive action may be required in connection with it.

Dr. J. D. Long, of the United States Public Health Service, is the director of health.

**Board Members.**—A. P. Goff, M.D., *President*, Manila; M. A. Velarde, M.D., Manila; Eleanor J. Pond, M.D., *Secretary*, 101 Quesada, Manila.

**Examinations.**—The board meets in Manila, for the purpose of examining candidates, on the second Tuesday of January, April, July and October.

**Fees.**—Certificate of registration, \$25.00.

**Application for License.**—The board issues a certificate of registration to any person who furnishes satisfactory proof of having received a diploma as Doctor of Medicine from a chartered medical school or college in good standing, or a degree as Licentiate in Medicine and Surgery from the St. Thomas University in the city of Manila, and who passes a successful examination before the board in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, materia medica and therapeutics, pathology and bacteriology, hygiene, surgery, practice of medicine, obstetrics, diseases of women and children, diseases of the nervous system, diseases of the eye and ear, and medical juris-



prudence. Examinations may be written or oral, or both, and in either English or Spanish. In case of failure, the applicant is not permitted again to present himself for examination until a period of six months has elapsed. No *temporary licenses* issued.

The board issues four forms of certificates of registration: one for persons holding the degree of Doctor of Medicine; another for persons holding the degree of Licentiate of Medicine; a third for undergraduates in medicine or cirujanos ministrantes, and a fourth for midwives. Certificates must be recorded in the office of the registrar of deeds in the province or provinces in which the applicant may desire to practice. The usual fees are charged for recording such certificates.

**College Standard.**—The board is guided by the rules of the Association of American Medical Colleges and Southern Medical College Association.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit the rendering of services in cases of emergency or the administration of family remedies; nor does it apply to medical officers of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service; nor to physicians or surgeons from other countries, provinces or cities, called in consultation; nor to actual medical students practicing medicine under the direct supervision of a preceptor who is a registered doctor of medicine.

**Reciprocity.**—None.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act who shall treat, operate on, prescribe or advise for any physical ailment of another for a fee, or who shall represent himself by means of signs, cards, advertisements or otherwise as a physician or surgeon.

Act of Dec. 4, 1901.

## PORTO RICO

**Board.**—The Board of Examiners is appointed by the governor, with the advice and consent of the executive council, and consists of five members who hold office for five years. *Secretary*, Dr. Quevedo Baez, San Juan.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations in San Juan on the first Tuesday of April and October, and at such other times and places as it may determine.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$20.00; certificate fee, \$5.00.

**Application for License.**—Application must be made in writing, accompanied by proof that the applicant is a graduate of a medical school or institution in good standing and legally organized, and duly approved by the board. The evi-

dence proving satisfactory, the applicant is required to take an examination embracing anatomy, physiology and hygiene, histology and bacteriology, pathological anatomy, surgery, obstetrics and gynecology, pathology, diagnosis, materia medica and therapeutics, and a practical examination. The examinations are conducted in English or Spanish, as the applicant may desire. Certificates must be recorded within sixty days from the date thereof, in the office of the Sanitation Department. The usual fees are charged for making such record. Any one failing to pass the required examination is entitled to a second examination within six months, without fee. The requirements for applicants who desire to practice osteopathy are the same as for applicants to practice medicine with the exception of the examination in therapeutics. *Temporary licenses* are not granted.

**College Standard.**—Applicant must be a graduate of a reputable medical college legally organized and which is approved by the board.

**Exemptions.**—Medical officers serving in the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service are exempted from examination, but are required to be registered by the Superior Board of Health and to pay a fee of \$25.00.

**Reciprocity.**—None.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing within the meaning of this act who shall append the letters "M.D." (for medical doctor) to his or her name, who shall profess publicly to be a physician or surgeon, or who shall recommend, prescribe or direct for the use of any person any drug, medicine, appliance, apparatus or other agency, whether material or not material for the cure, relief or palliation of any ailment, or disease of the mind or body, or for the cure or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury or other deformity, after having received, or with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any bonus, gift or compensation.

Original act approved March 12, 1903; amended March 9, 1914.

### RHODE ISLAND

**Board.**—The State Board of Health, which is appointed by the governor, with the advice and consent of the senate, each member successively holding office for five years, has charge of the registration and licensing of physicians. The board consists of seven members, five regulars, one homeopath and one layman (a clergyman).

**Board Members.**—Alexander B. Briggs, M.D., *President*, Ashaway; Rev. George L. Locke, Bristol; Thomas J.

McLaughlin, M.D., Moonsocket; Rufus E. Darrah, M.D., Newport; John H. Bennett, M.D., Pawtucket; Robert M. Smith, M.D., Riverpoint; W. L. Harris, M.D., Providence; Gardner T. Swarts, M.D., *Secretary*, Providence.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held on the first Thursday and Friday of January, April, July and October in Providence.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$20.00; registration fee, \$0.50.

**Application for License.**—Applicants at the examination must present a recent photograph with their signature on the reverse side, and must hold a diploma from a medical school in good standing and must pass a satisfactory examination, in the English language, in anatomy and physiology, materia medica and chemistry, pathology, surgery, theory and practice of medicine, obstetrics and gynecology, medical jurisprudence and hygiene, with an average grade of 80 per cent. Certificates must be registered with the town or city clerk of the applicant's place of residence. *Temporary licenses* are not issued. The board may refuse to grant or may revoke a license for cause. After Jan. 1, 1917, no applicant will be eligible to register in this state unless he has served one year as an intern in a hospital having at least 50 beds, and unless he has attended at least ten maternity cases.

**College Standard.**—Only graduates of medical colleges rated as acceptable (Class A) by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association are admitted to examination. Medical colleges to be so rated must require of all students admitted in the sessions of 1914-15 and thereafter, completion of at least one year of collegiate work including college courses in physics, chemistry and biology, in addition to a standard four-year high-school education.

**Exemptions.**—The law does not discriminate against any particular school or system of medicine; it does not prohibit gratuitous services in cases of emergency; nor does it apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, nor to legally qualified consultants from another state called in consultation with a physician registered in this state, providing they do not open an office or appoint a place at which they may meet patients or receive calls.

**Reciprocity.**—None.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person who shall practice medicine or surgery or attempt to practice medicine or surgery, or any of the branches of medicine or surgery, after having received therefor or with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any bonus, fee or compensation, or who

shall open an office with intent to practice medicine, or shall hold himself out to the public as a practitioner of medicine, whether by appending to his name the title of doctor or any abbreviation thereof, or "M.D.," or any other title or designation implying a practitioner of medicine, or in any other way, shall be deemed practicing medicine within the meaning of the act.

Act approved May 16, 1895; amended November, 1901; May 22, 1908; January, 1915.

### SOUTH CAROLINA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners is composed of eight members, one from each of the seven congressional districts and one from the state at large, is nominated by the State Medical Association, and is appointed and commissioned by the governor. The term of office is two years.

**Board Members.**—Harry H. Wyman, M.D., *President*, Aiken; H. L. Shaw, M.D., Fountain Inn; J. J. Watson, M.D., Columbia; John Lyon, M.D., Greenwood; J. T. Taylor, M.D., Adams Run; E. W. Pressly, M.D., Clover; A. Moultrie Brailsford, M.D., Mullins; A. Earle Boozer, M.D., *Secretary*, 1806 Hampton Ave., Columbia.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations on the second Tuesdays in June and November at Columbia.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00; recording fee, 25 cents.

**Application for License.**—All persons holding diplomas from reputable medical schools, given prior to the passage of the act, and who give evidence of sufficient preliminary education (equivalent to a teacher's first-grade certificate) are eligible for examination, irrespective of time of attendance on medical lectures. All persons graduating after the passage of this act (February, 1904) must present evidence of sufficient preliminary education and of having attended four full courses of lectures of at least twenty-six weeks each, no two courses being in the same year. The examinations of the board are given in English only, and are divided into two sections, known as the junior and the senior curriculum. The *junior curriculum* comprises examination in general anatomy, physiology and histology; materia medica and medical botany; chemistry, organic and inorganic, and medical physics; bacteriology and pathology. The *senior curriculum* comprises regional or surgical anatomy, practical hygiene, sanitary science, state medicine, practical urinalysis and urinary microscopy, therapeutics and toxicology, general and special surgery, surgical procedure, practical medicine and

diseases of children, practical obstetrics and gynecology and medical jurisprudence. Applicants possessing a diploma, and who have pursued study in four separate courses, attaining a mark of not less than 75 per cent. on each individual branch of the curriculum, are exempted from examination in the junior curriculum. Those applicants who hold a diploma, but whose term of attendance was less than four years, must pass on both the junior and senior curriculum, as must also those attending a four-year course who cannot produce a certificate showing that they attained a mark of 75 per cent. on all branches of their college curriculum.

*Temporary permits* are not granted. The board will issue licenses to graduates of colleges of osteopathy and homeopathy specifically for the practice of osteopathy and homeopathy, these applicants to be examined in all branches of the medical college course except materia medica and therapeutics, major surgery and the practice of medicine. *Revocation of License*.—The board is authorized to suspend or revoke a license for gross immorality, addiction to drug or liquor habits or for illegal practices.

**College Standard.**—In addition to a preliminary education at least the equivalent of a first-grade teacher's certificate, a four-year graded course of at least twenty-six weeks each year in a medical college of established reputation, no two courses to be given in the same calendar year. After July 1, 1914, the board will not recognize colleges rated lower than Class B by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to dentists or midwives.

**Reciprocity.**—The board is empowered to endorse, without examination, on receipt of the regular fee (\$10.00), the licenses issued by other state boards having an equal standing. The board now reciprocates with Maine, Maryland, West Virginia and Wyoming. No applicant who has failed to pass the board's examination will be granted a license under the reciprocity clause. Active practice by the candidate for at least one year in the state through which he seeks reciprocal registration is also required.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine, within the meaning of this act, who shall treat, operate on, or prescribe for any physical ailment of another, except those engaged solely in the practice of osteopathy.

Act approved Feb. 27, 1904; amended March 4, 1905, and Feb. 26, 1908.



## SOUTH DAKOTA

**Board.**—The Board of Health and Medical Examiners consists of five members, and is appointed by the governor to hold office for two years. Three members of the board are regulars, one is a homeopath, and one is an eclectic.

**Board Members.**—H. R. Kenaston, M.D., *President*, Bone-steel; W. E. Daniels, M.D., Madison; F. E. Ashcroft, M.D., Deadwood; E. W. Feige, M.D., Huron; Park B. Jenkins, M.D., *Secretary*, Waubay.

**Examinations.**—The board holds two regular examinations each year, beginning on the second Tuesday of January and July.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$20.00. If examination is taken in a foreign language, an extra fee for translation is included. Reciprocity fee, \$20.00. No portion of this fee is returned in case of failure, but applicant may take a second examination without additional fee.

**Application for License.**—On a blank which can be obtained from the secretary of the board, applicant must give his age, residence, preliminary education, time and place where each course of medical lectures were taken and the date of graduation. He must furnish a certificate of good moral character signed by two reputable physicians, and if he has been in practice for one year, a certificate signed by the president and secretary of his local medical society. He must also furnish an unmounted photograph of himself taken within the preceding year, with an affidavit on the back showing it to be a true likeness. This photograph is to remain the property of the board. The application, together with the diploma and the fee (\$20.00), must be in the hands of the secretary prior to the first day of January or July if applicant is to be admitted to the examination in that respective month. On approval of the credentials applicant must pass an examination (in English or other language) in anatomy, histology and embryology, physiology, chemistry, pathology, therapeutics, practice of medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, diseases of the eye, ear, nose and throat, skin and genito-urinary diseases, hygiene and sanitation, bacteriology, medical jurisprudence, and practical laboratory work in chemistry, urinalysis, pathology, histology and embryology, and such other branches as the board may deem advisable. An average of at least 75 per cent. of correct answers is required from the applicant. Licenses must be recorded with a county register of deeds. The board does not issue *temporary licenses*. The board may refuse to grant or may revoke a license for cause.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Applicants for examination who matriculated in a medical college subsequent to Aug. 1, 1911, must as a prerequisite thereto present to the board satisfactory evidence of preliminary education consisting of an accredited four-year high-school course and in addition two years of work in a college of liberal arts or its equivalent. Those matriculating prior to Aug. 1, 1911, but subsequent to Jan. 1, 1908, must have a preliminary training equal to one year of college work in addition to the accredited four-year high-school education. *Medical Education.*—Those who graduated subsequent to Jan. 1, 1905, must show evidence of having attended four full courses of study of at least eight months each year in a recognized medical college. *No medical college which accepts or graduates students who do not have the preliminary education required by the board as a prerequisite to medical education will be considered in good standing by the board.*

**Exemptions.**—This act does not apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, in the actual performance of their duties, nor to legally qualified consultants, nor to dentists or osteopaths in the legitimate practice of their profession, nor to Christian Scientists as such who do not practice medicine, surgery or obstetrics by the use of any material remedies or agents.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations on the basis of an examination are held with California, Minnesota and North Dakota. The applicant must have been reputedly engaged in the practice of medicine for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which registration in this state is sought.

**Definition of Act.**—"When a person shall append or prefix the letters 'M.B.,' or 'M.D.,' or the title 'Dr.' or 'Doctor,' or 'Specialist,' or any other sign or appellation in a medical sense, to his or her name, or shall profess publicly to be a physician or surgeon, or who shall recommend, prescribe or direct for the use of any person any drug, medicine, apparatus or other agency for the cure, relief or palliation of any ailment or disease of the mind or body, or for the cure or relief of any wound, fracture or bodily injury or deformity, after having received or with the intent of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any bonus, gift or compensation, shall be regarded as practicing within the meaning of this act."

Act approved Feb. 28, 1905. Rulings amended Feb. 1, 1912.

## TENNESSEE

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners consists of six members—four regulars, one eclectic and one homeopath, and is appointed by the governor to hold office for four years.

**Board Members.**—Ambrose McCoy, M.D., *President*, Jackson; W. L. McCreary, M.D., Knoxville; George D. Butler, M.D., Pulaski; Benjamin L. Simmons, M.D., Granville; S. W. Woodyard, M.D., Greeneville; Alfred B. DeLoach, M.D., *Secretary*, Scimitar Bldg., Memphis.

The Board of Preliminary Examiners consists of Prof. J. W. S. Rhea, *Chairman*, Memphis University School, Memphis; Prof. C. C. English, Bristol; Prof. Irby Hudson, *Secretary*, Kissam Hall, Nashville.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations annually, in Nashville, Memphis and Knoxville.

**Fees.**—Examination fee for temporary license, \$5.00; for permanent license, \$10.00; for the issuance of a certificate of temporary license, \$1.00; for permanent license, \$5.00; for preliminary certificate, \$5.00. County recording fee, \$0.50.

**Application for License.**—Application must be made in writing, accompanied by examination fee, and satisfactory proof that the applicant is of good moral character. Applicants must present a diploma or its equivalent from a recognized high school and a diploma from a reputable and recognized school of medicine, surgery, osteopathy, or other school teaching any form of the healing art (see College Standard). All applicants are examined in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, pathology, surgery, obstetrics, materia medica and practice, and the branches peculiar to the teachings of the school attended by the applicant. The examination may in special cases be written in a foreign language. Certificates of license must be recorded with the county clerk of the county in which the applicant proposes to practice within three months from the date of issuance, and in case of removal to another county, certificate must be again recorded in that county. A recent decision of the Supreme Court says that each license to be valid must be recorded, word for word, just as a deed is recorded. Practitioners who have registered in the county in which they reside may go from one county to another on professional duties without being required to register. *Temporary licenses* are granted on examination, which are good until the next meeting of the board.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—A diploma from a reputable and recognized high school. *Medical Education.*—A diploma from a reputable and recognized school

of medicine, surgery, osteopathy, or other school teaching any form of the healing art, in which is given a course of at least thirty-two months, extending over a period of four years, and which course shall embrace anatomy, physiology, chemistry, pathology, bacteriology, surgery, gynecology, obstetrics, symptomatology, diagnosis, hygiene and sanitation. All applicants of the regular school in 1920 and thereafter must present evidence of graduation from a medical school whose curriculum is as high as that at present enforced in the University of Tennessee, College of Medicine.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit the administration of domestic or family remedies in cases of emergency, nor does it apply to the practice of dentistry, nor to surgeons of the United States Army, Navy or Public Health Service, nor to any registered physician or surgeon of another state called in actual consultation, nor to midwives, nor to veterinary surgeons, nor osteopaths not giving or using medicine in their practice, nor to opticians, nor to Christian Scientists.

**Reciprocity.**—The applicant must have been reputedly engaged in the practice of medicine, in the state from which he seeks reciprocity, for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which registration in this state is sought. Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Arkansas, Colorado, Georgia, Maryland, Missouri, Nebraska, New Hampshire, New Mexico, Pennsylvania and Wyoming and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without examination if the diploma and the license were issued prior to April 20, 1901, with Indiana, Kansas, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Oklahoma, Utah, Virginia, West Virginia and Wisconsin. Applicants from New Hampshire must be graduates of medical schools rated in Class A by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association. Reciprocal licenses, in special cases are granted to licentiates from New Jersey.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing who treats or professes to treat, operate on, or prescribe for any physical ailment or any physical injury to or deformity of another.

Act approved April 20, 1901; supplementary act approved April 1, 1915.

## TEXAS

**Board.**—The Board of Medical Examiners for the State of Texas consists of eleven members who must have been legal and active practitioners of the state for at least three years

preceding their appointment, and no school of medicine is to have a majority on the board.

**Board Members.**—T. J. Crowe, M.D., *President*, Dallas; M. F. Bettencourt, M.D., Mart; J. J. Williams, M.D., Groesbeck; J. H. McLean, M.D., Fort Worth; J. S. McCelvey, M.D., Temple; W. C. Swain, M.D., Dallas; H. C. Morrow, M.D., Austin; M. A. Cooper, M.D., Childress; S. L. Scothorne, D.O., Dallas; H. B. Mason, D.O., Temple; M. P. McElhannon, M.D., *Secretary*, Belton.

**Examinations.**—Regular examinations are held on the fourth Tuesday in June and the second Tuesday in November of each year.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; \$15.00 additional for translation if examination is taken in a foreign language; reciprocal fee, \$50.00; recording fee, \$1.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicants must present satisfactory evidence that they are 21 years of age, that they are of good moral character and are graduates of reputable medical schools, and on payment of the required fee must submit to a written examination (in English or other language) in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, histology, pathology, bacteriology, physical diagnosis, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, hygiene and medical jurisprudence. A general average of 75 per cent. is required. Falling below 50 per cent. in two or more branches is counted as a failure regardless of the general average. In case of failure to pass the examination, after one year applicant will be permitted to take a second examination without additional fee. License must be recorded in the office of the district clerk of the county in which the holder resides. The board does not issue *temporary licenses*. Provision is made for the refusal or the revocation of a license in cases of fraud or for immoral or unprofessional conduct, which is defined to include crimes involving moral turpitude, the procuring, aiding or abetting the procuring of a criminal abortion, efforts to deceive or defraud the public, or gross intemperance or addiction to drugs.

**College Standard.**—The requirements of preliminary and medical education are given in the following schedule relating to medical colleges:

**Section I. Authority.**—The Board of Medical Examiners for the State of Texas is by the Medical Practice Act of 1907 allowed to admit to its examinations for license to practice medicine only applicants who are graduates of bona fide, reputable medical schools. The law says: "Such schools shall be considered reputable within the meaning of this act whose entrance requirements and course of instruction are as high



as those adopted by the better class of medical schools of the United States." On this authority are issued the following standard requirements for Texas medical colleges, equivalent to those adopted by the better class of medical schools of the United States. Only those Texas medical schools enforcing the following entrance requirements and having the following prescribed facilities and courses of instruction will be considered reputable and their graduates admitted to the examinations of this board.

*Section II. Entrance Requirements.*—Colleges to be considered reputable shall admit to their courses of instruction only students having the following credentials of preliminary education: (1) *Acceptable Credentials:* (a) A diploma from a reputable university or college granting the degree of A.B., B.S., or equivalent degree.

(b) A student's certificate of admission by examination, issued by a university or college of the first class, which will be accepted for admission to the College of Arts of the University of Texas.

(c) A diploma from the Texas State Normal Schools, the Agricultural and Mechanical College or the Girls' College of Industrial Arts.

(d) A diploma from a high school which is affiliated in the first grade with the University of Texas. Graduates of high schools in the second and third groups of affiliated schools will be credited with the subjects completed, but must pass examination on a sufficient number of elective branches to secure a total credit of 14 units.

(e) A diploma from a normal school, academy, seminary or other school legally constituted, when documentary evidence shows that the work included a four years' course which was preceded by eight years of study in the elementary and intermediate grades.

(f) A medical student's certificate will be accepted at the time of entrance, issued on examination by any State Board of Medical Examiners having reciprocity arrangements with this Board.

(g) Holders of first-grade teachers' certificates will be given credit for eight units. Holders of permanent teachers' certificates will be given credit for eleven units. *Electives:* From the following list sufficient subjects must be selected to make fourteen units. A unit represents one study of a recitation period of forty minutes, for a term of thirty-six weeks.

*English.*—1 unit.

*History.*— $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  or 2 units (additional to prescribed units).

*Latin.*—2, 3 or 4 units.

*Greek.*—2 or 3 units.

*French.*—2 or 3 units.

*German.*—2 or 3 units.

*Spanish.*—2 or 3 units.

*Physics*.—1 or 2 units, with laboratory work (*Carhart, Chute, Gage*).

*Chemistry*.—1 or 2 units, with laboratory work (*Williams or Remsen, Briefer Course*).

*Botany*.—1 or 2 units.

*Physiography*.— $\frac{1}{2}$  unit. (*Colson Briefer Course*.)

*Physiology*.— $\frac{1}{2}$  unit.

*Civics*.— $\frac{1}{2}$  unit.

*Solid Geometry*.— $\frac{1}{2}$  unit.

*Trigonometry*.— $\frac{1}{2}$  unit.

*Manual Training*.—1 or 2 units.

After June 1, 1914, in addition to the above, at least one year of collegiate work (30 semester hours), including college courses in physics, chemistry, biology and a modern language, must have been completed by the student before matriculation in a medical college.

*Section III.—Requirements of Medical Colleges*.—This board will consider in good standing only such medical colleges of this state as have the following requirements for admission and graduation, facilities for instruction and curricula.

Schools of this and other states having the above entrance requirements and the following curricula shall have its graduates admitted to examination before this board when said school is approved by the national association to which school belongs:

(a) Matriculation only on certificates, guaranteeing a preliminary education, issued by this board.

(b) An attendance on four full courses of lectures in four separate years, the work of each year to include not less than 900 teaching hours and an aggregate of 3,600 teaching hours.

(c) An attendance of at least 80 per cent. on each course of instruction.

(d) A period of at least forty-two months from the date of matriculation and the date of graduation.

(e) Colleges must possess adequate and competent facilities for teaching modern medicine, surgery and obstetrics in all their branches.

(f) Colleges must afford their students adequate laboratories and laboratory equipment and adequate clinical and hospital facilities.

(g) Colleges must embrace in their curriculum courses in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, materia medica, therapeutics, medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, histology, bacteriology, pathology, dermatology, physical diagnosis, hygiene and medical jurisprudence.

(h) Colleges must literally observe their own published requirements for admission, tuition, times of attendance on the annual sessions and graduation, which must be definitely

set forth, together with complete lists of matriculants and annual graduates in their regular printed annual catalogues or announcements.

**Exemptions.**—There is to be no discrimination against any school of medicine, and this act shall not apply to dentists in the practice of dentistry, nor to nurses who practice only nursing, nor to masseurs practicing massage who publicly represent themselves as such, nor to government surgeons in the performance of their duties, nor to legally qualified physicians of other states called in consultation, nor to licensed druggists in the sale of drugs and medicines.

**Reciprocity.**—The board is authorized to arrange for reciprocity in license with other states having requirements equal to those of Texas. On the basis of *an examination only*, Texas reciprocates with Arkansas, District of Columbia, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Jersey, North Dakota, Ohio, Oklahoma, Utah, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia and Wisconsin. The applicant must have practiced medicine for at least one year in the state from which he comes in order to be eligible for a license through reciprocity.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine who shall publicly profess to be a physician or surgeon or shall treat or offer to treat any disease or disorder, mental or physical deformity or injury, by any system or method, or to effect cures thereof and charge therefor, directly or indirectly, money or other compensation. **Penalties.**—Any person practicing medicine in violation of this act, shall, upon conviction, be fined not less than \$50.00, nor more than \$500.00, and by imprisonment not exceeding six months, and in no case where the provisions of this act are violated shall the violator be entitled to recover by action, suit or warrant, any compensation for the service rendered, and each day shall constitute a separate offense.

Act approved in 1907; amended as to fees, March 20, 1915.

## UTAH

**Board.**—The Board of Medical Examiners of the State of Utah consists of ten members, nine of whom are appointed by the governor from licensed graduate practitioners representing the various schools of medicine. The attorney-general is ex-officio the tenth member of the board. This board has the power to sue or be sued in its official name, to employ legal counsel and to conduct such business as is necessary in the performance of its duty. In 1911 three

members were appointed for a term of two years, three members for four years and three members for six years. Hereafter every two years three members will be appointed to serve for six years.

**Board Members.**—D. C. Budge, M.D., *President*, Logan; F. E. Straup, M.D., Bingham Canyon; C. L. Olsen, M.D., Murray; Fred W. Taylor, M.D., Provo; C. F. Osgood, M.D., Ogden; Clarence Snow, M.D., Salt Lake City; Walter M. Stookey, M.D., Salt Lake City; A. P. Hibbs, D.O., Ogden; G. F. Harding M.D., *Secretary*, Templeton Bldg., Salt Lake City.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations on the first Monday in January, April, July and October of each year in the state capitol.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; reciprocity fee, \$75.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicant must present evidence of satisfactory preliminary education and a diploma from a legally chartered medical college recognized by the board, together with an unmounted, full-face photograph, at least 3 by 4 inches, which was taken of himself within a year of the date of the application. He must then pass an examination, in the English language, in anatomy, histology, physiology, chemistry, bacteriology, pathology, therapeutics, physical diagnosis, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology and practice of medicine. A general average of 75 per cent. is required. The license must be recorded in the office of the recorder of the county wherein holder resides, and must be again so recorded in case of removal to another county. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. *Revocation of License.*—The board has the right to revoke or refuse a license for unprofessional conduct after due investigation has been made and proof established. Unprofessional conduct is defined to include criminal abortion, claiming to permanently cure manifestly incurable diseases, betraying of professional secrets, the making of grossly improbable statements in advertisements, the advertising of any medicine or means regulating or reestablishing the monthly periods of women, any offense involving moral turpitude, habitual intemperance, the excessive use of drugs or gross immorality.

**College Standard.**—The minimum standard of preliminary education is graduation from a first-grade high school or an equivalent education, which must have included two years of German or Latin. After the year 1916 the applicant shall have completed, in addition to the above, a year of collegiate work. Applicant must also have received a diploma from a recognized medical college which at the time of granting the diploma

required an aggregate of at least 3,500 hours in the following subjects: Anatomy, histology, physiology, chemistry, toxicology, urinalysis, therapeutics, bacteriology, pathology, theory and practice of medicine (or osteopathy), surgery, obstetrics, materia medica (or osteopathic therapeutics), gynecology, pediatrics, dermatology, hygiene, medical jurisprudence, ophthalmology, otology, rhinology and laryngology.

**Exemptions.**—This act does not prohibit gratuitous services in case of emergency, the administration of proprietary or family remedies, or the sale of appliances, nor to the medical officials of the government services in the performance of their official duties, nor to those healing by spiritual means without pretending to have a knowledge of medicine.

**Reciprocity.**—The applicant must have been reputably engaged in the practice of medicine in the state from which he seeks reciprocity for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which registration in this state is sought. Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Colorado, Idaho, Illinois, Nevada, New Jersey, New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania, Texas, West Virginia and Wyoming, and, on the basis either of an examination, or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without examination, if the diploma and license were issued prior to Dec. 24, 1892, with Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Tennessee, Vermont and Wisconsin.

**Definition.**—"Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act who shall diagnose, treat, operate on, prescribe or advise for, any physical ailment or any abnormal mental or physical condition of another, after having received or with the intent to receive therefor, either directly or indirectly, any fee, gift, compensation or other pecuniary benefit, reward or consideration, or who shall hold himself out by means of signs, cards, advertisements, or otherwise, as a physician or surgeon." **Penalties.**—Practicing without a license is a misdemeanor, and one so practicing is liable to a fine of from \$100.00 to \$500.00 or imprisonment for sixty to eighty days, or both fine and imprisonment.

Act approved March 14, 1907; amended 1911.

## VERMONT

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Registration consists of seven members—three regulars, two homeopaths, and two eclectics—who serve for a term of six years. The terms of two members expire every two years. The members must be graduates of legally chartered medical colleges, and in active



practice, but must not belong to the faculty of any medical college or university. The appointments are made by the governor from a list furnished by the medical, homeopathic and eclectic societies of the state. The board is authorized to make such rules and regulations as are necessary for the performance of their duties.

**Board Members.**—F. H. Godfrey, M.D., *President*, Chelsea; E. B. Whitaker, M.D., Barre; George L. Bates, M.D., Morrisville; P. L. Templeton, M.D., Montpelier; S. W. Hammond, M.D., Rutland; G. I. Forbes, M.D., Burlington; W. Scott Nay, M.D., *Secretary*, Underhill.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations at the State House in Montpelier on the second Tuesday in February, and at Burlington on the second Tuesday in July, commencing at 9 o'clock a. m., and at such other times and places as it may determine.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$20.00; recording fee, 25 cents; reciprocal registration fee, \$50.00.

**Application for a License.**—Applicant must be 21 years of age, of good moral character and a graduate of a legally chartered medical college which is recognized by the board. If his credentials are satisfactory, on payment of the required fee, he is entitled to an examination, which is given in the English language, and which is wholly or in part in writing, embracing 90 questions in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, pathology, bacteriology, hygiene, practice of medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, materia medica, therapeutics and legal medicine. A general average of 75 per cent. is required to pass. Reputable practitioners are allowed 1 per cent. for each year of practice, this allowance not to exceed 10 per cent. In case of failure the applicant may be re-examined within one year without additional fee.

Students who have completed the work of the sophomore year in recognized medical colleges may be examined in anatomy, physiology, chemistry and histology, on payment of one-half of the regular examination fee. Any credits received will count toward the examination for license and the fee paid will be credited toward the regular examination fee. Each license must be recorded in the office of the secretary of state within thirty days after date of issuance. *Temporary licenses* are not issued. *Refusal or Revocation of License.*—The board has authority to refuse or revoke a license for unprofessional conduct, which includes the practice of criminal abortion, false or fraudulent representations made to obtain practice, the assuming of another's name, or other dishonorable conduct. *Penalties.*—Practicing under an assumed name or

without a license makes the person so doing liable to a fine of from \$50.00 to \$200.00 or to imprisonment for not more than three months, or to both fine and imprisonment.

**College Standard.**—The standard of requirements of the Vermont board is as follows: *Preliminary.*—A four-year high-school education or its equivalent, such as would admit the student to a recognized university. Those who graduate after July 1, 1916, must have completed a year's college work devoted to physics, chemistry and biology in addition to the high-school course prior to beginning medical study. *Medical.*—Four courses of lectures of 90 hours each, in four different calendar years prior to graduation from a medical college approved by the board. Only graduates of medical schools rated in Class A by the Council on Medical Education are admitted to examinations since June, 1913.

**Exemptions.**—This act does not apply to persons licensed to practice osteopathy under chapter 222; nor to persons licensed prior to Dec. 9, 1904; nor to persons who resided and practiced medicine in the state for five years previous to Dec. 28, 1876; nor to commissioned officers of the United States Army, Navy, or Public Health Service; nor to any person or persons giving aid, assistance or relief in emergency or accident cases pending the arrival of a regularly licensed physician or surgeon; nor to a non-resident physician or surgeon who is called to treat a particular case, providing he is duly licensed in the state in which he resides and that such state grants the same privilege to duly licensed practitioners of this state; nor to a non-resident physician or surgeon coming into this state for consultation with a practitioner duly licensed herein.

**Reciprocity.**—Vermont has reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, with Arkansas, District of Columbia, Georgia, Illinois, Louisiana, Maine, Nebraska, New Jersey, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Texas, Virginia, West Virginia and Wyoming, and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination if the diploma and the license were issued prior to Jan. 1, 1915, with California, Indiana, Kentucky, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nevada, New Hampshire, Ohio, Oklahoma, Utah and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—A person who advertises or holds himself out to the public as a physician or surgeon, or who assumes the title or uses the words or letters "Dr.," "Doctor," "Professor," "M.D.," or "M.B.," in connection with his name, or any other title intending to imply or designate himself as a practitioner of medicine or surgery in any of its branches,

and in connection with such title or titles shall prescribe, direct, recommend or advise, give or sell for the use of any person, any drug, medicine or other agency or application for the treatment, cure or relief of any bodily injury, infirmity or disease, or who follows the occupation of treating disease by any system or method, shall be deemed a physician, or practitioner of medicine or surgery. These provisions apply to persons professing and attempting to cure disease by means of "faith cure," "mind-healing" or "laying on of hands."

Act approved Jan. 14, 1909; amendment approved Feb. 24, 1915.

### VIRGINIA

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners shall consist of one regular physician from each congressional district and one homeopath and one osteopath from the state at large. The term of office is four years. The board is appointed by the governor and is selected from a list furnished by the Medical Society of Virginia; the homeopathic and osteopathic members are nominated by their respective state societies.

**Board Members.**—R. S. Martin, M.D., *President*, Stuart; E. H. Shackleford, D.O., Richmond; J. E. Warinner, M.D., Richmond (R. D.); O. C. Wright, M.D. Jarratt; P. W. Boyd, Jr., M.D., Winchester; Lewis G. Holladay, M.D., Orange; W. W. Chaffin, M.D., Pulaski; J. W. Preston, M.D., Roanoke; Robert Glasgow, M.D., Lexington; Harry S. Corey, M.D., Richmond; Southgate Leigh, M.D., Norfolk; J. N. Barney, M.D., *Secretary*, Fredericksburg.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations in June and December of each year.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; duplicate certificate, \$5.00; reciprocal license fee, \$25.00; for certification credentials of Virginia licenses going elsewhere through reciprocity, \$10.00; recording fee, as for a deed. Annual state license fee, \$10.00 to \$25.00; county license fee, \$10.00; city license fee, \$10.00 to \$75.00.

**Application for License.**—An application must be filed with the secretary of the board at least ten days prior to the examination, giving the applicant's name, residence, place and date of birth, preliminary education, when and in what medical school each session of study was taken and date of graduation. It must be accompanied by a certificate of good moral character, signed by the dean of the medical school attended, or by the president or secretary of a state or county medical society, or by two physicians in good standing, one of whom must be a resident of Virginia and a member of the state society.

With the application also must be a money order for the examination fee (\$25.00). If the candidate is a graduate of a foreign medical school the application must also be accompanied by certified copies of the applicant's academic and medical diplomas made by and under the seal of the counsel-general, showing that the candidate possesses the full right to practice medicine in all its branches in the country where the diploma was issued, to which the candidate must make affidavit that he is the person named therein. Neither academic or medical diplomas should be sent to the secretary unless requested. If the candidate is approved he is advised of the time and place of the examination.

On coming to examination, the candidate must bring a recent photograph of himself, on the back of which must appear his signature, certified to by a notary or other legal official. Candidate is then admitted to the examination, which must be taken in the English language and covers (Sec. 1) materia medica, therapeutics and toxicology; (Sec. 2) obstetrics and pediatrics; (Sec. 3) practice of medicine, including physical diagnosis and diseases of the skin, nose and throat; (Sec. 4) surgery, including surgical anatomy and diseases of the eye, ear and genito-urinary organs and gynecology; (Sec. 5) anatomy and histology; (Sec. 6) physiology and embryology; (Sec. 7) chemistry; (Sec. 8) pathology and bacteriology, and (Sec. 9) hygiene, medical jurisprudence and preventive medicine.

A general average of at least 75 per cent. is required and the grades must not fall below 50 per cent. in the subjects of any one section. If the general average is below 75 per cent. the candidate fails in the entire examination.

Undergraduates who have completed not less than the first two years of a graded course in any regularly chartered medical school which requires not less than four years for a graduation are entitled to examination on the subjects of Sections, 5, 6 and 7, and if they pass no further examination is required in those branches. If the applicant fails to pass the examination he is not permitted to be re-examined until he presents a diploma of graduation. The fee for the partial examination is \$10.00, the remaining \$15.00 to be paid when the candidate comes up for the final examination. The giving of *temporary permits* was discontinued in 1912.

The board has the right to revoke a certificate obtained through fraud or misrepresentation or for unsafe or unprofessional conduct. The board may also refuse a license for similar reasons.

**College Standard.—Preliminary Education.**—The candidate must present a certificate from the State Board of Education



showing that he has had the required preliminary training. This means he must have completed the work of a standard four-year high school or have an equivalent education.

Only medical colleges rated in Class A by the Council on Medical Education are registered by the Virginia State Board of Medical Examiners, and medical colleges to be so rated must require of all students admitted in the sessions of 1914-15 and thereafter, completion of at least one year of collegiate work including college courses in physics, chemistry biology and a modern language, preferably German, in addition to a standard four-year high-school education. Students matriculating in the session of 1917-18 and thereafter must have completed two years of college work, including the subjects named above.

*Medical Education.*—Four courses of at least eight months each in, and graduation from, a medical college recognized by the board as in good standing at the time the diploma was granted are required. If courses have been taken in more than one medical school a certificate of attendance attested by the seal of the college must be presented from each institution with the application.

*Exemptions.*—The practice act does not apply to commissioned officers of the United States services while engaged in their official duty; nor to dentists in the practice of dentistry, nor to hospital interns or assistants serving without salary or receiving fees, nor to non-itinerant persons or manufacturers who mechanically fit or sell lenses, artificial eyes, limbs or other appliances, nor to the examination of the eyes for the adjusting of eye-glasses; nor to qualified physicians of another state or country who may be called into consultation by qualified practitioners of Virginia; nor to the domestic administration of family remedies; nor to medical assistance in cases of emergency; nor to the practice of the religious tenets of any church in the ministration to the sick by mental or spiritual means without the use of any drug or material remedy, whether gratuitously or for compensation, provided sanitary laws are complied with; nor to the operation of hospitals established prior to March 13, 1912, if there is a licensed practitioner resident and practicing therein; nor to nurses who practice nursing only; nor to masseurs in their particular sphere of labor who publicly represent themselves as such. Graduates of sectarian schools of medicine who profess to practice according to the tenets of said school are to meet all the requirements of the act except that they are exempted from taking the examination required for the regular practitioners of medicine in the practice of medicine, materia medica and therapeutics. Graduates of sectarian schools of medicine



are not permitted to administer drugs nor to practice surgery with the use of instruments unless they satisfy the board that they have had adequate clinical facilities at their respective colleges of graduation, or by hospital work, to enable them to perform such operations. Chiropodists must take the examination provided under the act regulating chiropody and must be limited in their practice.

**Reciprocity.**—Virginia reciprocates since June, 1904, with Delaware, District of Columbia, Georgia, Indiana, Maryland, Michigan, Nebraska, Texas and Wisconsin; since June, 1901, with Kentucky, Minnesota, Missouri, New Hampshire and West Virginia; with Iowa and Maine since December, 1907; with Wyoming since June, 1908; with Louisiana since December, 1908; with Arkansas, North Carolina and Vermont since June, 1910; with Tennessee since 1911; and with Mississippi, New Jersey, New York, Ohio, Oklahoma and Pennsylvania since 1914, and with Kansas. The board provides for the acceptance of any candidate from a reciprocal state so long as he otherwise meets requirements. The applicant must have been in practice for two years, or had two years' hospital experience, in order to be eligible for a license through reciprocity.

**Definition of Act.**—"Any person shall be regarded as practicing medicine within the meaning of this act (1) who opens an office for such purpose, or announces to the public in any way a readiness to practice medicine in any county or city of the state, or prescribes for, or gives surgical assistance, or heals, cures or relieves those suffering from injury or deformity, or disease of mind and body, or advertises or announces to the public in any manner a readiness or ability to heal, cure or relieve those who may be suffering from injury or deformity or disease of mind or body. (2) Or who shall use in connection with his name the words or letters 'Dr.,' 'Doctor,' 'Professor,' 'M.D.,' or 'Healer,' or any other title, word, letter or designation intending to imply or designate him as a practitioner of medicine in any of its branches, or of being able to heal, cure or relieve those who may be suffering from injury or deformity or disease of mind or body."

Act approved March 13, 1912.

## WASHINGTON

**Board.**—The Board of Medical Examiners of the State of Washington consists of nine members, five regulars, two homeopaths and two osteopaths, who are appointed by the governor for a term of three years. No member is allowed to serve for more than two consecutive terms.

**Board Members.**—R. P. Smith, M.D., *President*, Seattle; R. A. Gove, M.D., Tacoma; A. J. Nelson, M.D., Seattle; J. J. Tilton, M.D., Toppenish; J. A. McLachlan, M.D., Dayton; E. D. Olmstead, M.D., Spokane; J. E. Hodgson, D.O., Spokane; H. R. Morse, D.O., Wenatchee; C. N. Suttner, M.D., *Secretary*, Walla Walla.

**Examinations.**—The board holds examinations alternately in Eastern and Western Washington, at such places as it may designate, on the first Tuesday of January and July. Special meetings may be held when necessary.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$25.00; registration of certificate, \$1.00.

**Application for License.**—Applicants must present satisfactory evidence as to age, moral character, and graduation from a legally chartered medical college. The applicant is examined in anatomy, histology, gynecology, pathology, bacteriology, chemistry, toxicology, physiology, obstetrics, general diagnosis and hygiene, the examination being given in the English language only. At least ten questions are asked in each subject. Applicant must receive a general average of 75 per cent. and must not fall below 60 per cent. in any one subject. Five per cent. is allowed on the general average for each ten years of reputable practice. Three forms of certificates are provided for. To obtain a certificate to practice medicine and surgery applicant must hold a diploma from a medical college having requirements no less than those prescribed by the Association of American Medical Colleges at the time he graduated. To obtain a certificate to practice osteopathy applicant must hold a diploma from a college of osteopathy which requires an actual attendance on a course of instruction of at least twenty months, and after 1909, of three years of nine months each. The third form of certificate authorizes the holder to practice any other system of medicine. Certificates must be registered with the county clerk of the county in which the applicant intends to practice. The board does not issue *temporary certificates*.

**College Standard.**—To obtain a certificate to practice medicine and surgery the applicant is required to be a graduate of a college having requirements as stated in the law, in no particular less than those of the Association of American Medical Colleges at the time of graduation. The standard of the college association are:

**Preliminary Education.**—Students matriculating after Jan. 1, 1914, in addition to a four-year high-school education, must have completed at least one year of work in an approved college of liberal arts or its actual educational equivalent, this preliminary year or years to include college courses in

physics, chemistry, biology and German or French. *Medical Education*.—Four courses of at least thirty-two weeks of actual work in a well-equipped medical college.

The standard for a certificate to practice osteopathy does not provide for preliminary education, but requires actual attendance in a legally chartered school of osteopathy for three years of nine months each.

For the certificate to practice "other systems of treatment" no standard is fixed either of preliminary or medical education. Applicant must hold a diploma from a legally chartered college of the system of medicine he expects to practice and pass the board examination.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not apply to services rendered in cases of emergency, nor to the administration of family remedies, nor to medical officers of the United States while in the discharge of their official duties, nor to physicians from other states so long as they do not "open an office or appoint a place of meeting patients or receive calls." Nor is the act "to discriminate against any particular school of medicine or surgery or osteopathy, or any system or mode of treating the sick or afflicted, nor to interfere in any way with the practice of religion." Special provision is made exempting treatment by prayer.

**Reciprocity.**—No provision for.

**Definition of Act.**—None.

Act approved March 18, 1909.

## WEST VIRGINIA

The Public Health Council (formerly State Board of Health) consists of the commissioner of health and six other members who are appointed by the governor, by and with the consent of the Senate. Of the members, other than the commissioner first appointed, three shall hold office for two years, and three for four years. Thereafter the term of service shall be four years.

**Council Members.**—W. W. Golden, M.D., *President*, Elkins; J. E. Robins, M.D., Charleston; F. F. Farnsworth, M.D., Frenchton; W. B. Stevens, M.D., Kimball; Joseph L. Pyle, M.D., Chester; Will J. Davidson, M.D., Parkersburg; S. L. Jepson, M.D., *Health Commissioner*, Capitol Bldg., Charleston.

**Examinations.**—The council shall meet at least twice a year and at such time and place as it may designate.

**Fees.**—Examination fee, \$10.00, with permission to take one other examination, in case of failure, within one year, without the payment of an additional fee.

**Application for License.**—Applicants who show evidence of having completed the work of an accredited four-year high-

school course and who are graduates of reputable medical colleges are examined in accordance with the following schedule, ten questions in each division: Chemistry and medical jurisprudence, materia medica and therapeutics, anatomy and embryology, obstetrics and gynecology, bacteriology and hygiene, physiology and histology, practice and pediatrics, surgery and special medicine, oral and practical examination. *Temporary licenses* are not granted by the Council.

**College Standard.**—The council has the authority to decide what colleges are reputable, but will not receive applicants from colleges rated below Grade B in the classification of the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association. After Jan. 1, 1921, every applicant prior to matriculation in a medical college must have completed at least one year of collegiate work, in addition to a standard four-year high school education.

**Exemptions.**—Commissioned officers of the United States Army, Navy and Public Health Service and qualified consultants are exempt.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with Illinois, Louisiana, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Texas, Utah, Vermont and Wyoming, and, on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without an examination, if the diploma and the license were issued prior to May 23, 1895, with District of Columbia, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maryland, Michigan, Mississippi, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Jersey, Ohio, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Virginia and Wisconsin. The applicant must have been in practice in the state through which he seeks reciprocity for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which registration in this state is sought.

**Definition of Act.**—The law provides that "the term practice of medicine and surgery shall be construed to be treatment of any human ailment or infirmity by any method. To open an office for such purpose or to announce to the public in any way the readiness to treat the sick or afflicted shall be deemed to engage in the practice of medicine and surgery." **Penalties.**—Any person practicing or attempting to practice medicine, surgery or obstetrics without first being registered is deemed guilty of a misdemeanor and subject to a fine of not less than \$50.00 or more than \$500.00, and imprisonment for not less than one month or more than twelve months, or to both fine and imprisonment. Any person filing or attempting to file as his own the certificate of another, or who shall file or attempt to file a forged affidavit of his identity, or who



shall swear falsely to any question propounded to him, on conviction, shall be imprisoned for one to three years or fined from \$100.00 to \$500.00, in the discretion of the court.

### WISCONSIN

**Board.**—The Wisconsin State Board of Medical Examiners consists of eight members appointed by the governor from lists of ten names each presented by the Wisconsin State Medical Society, Homeopathic Medical Society and Eclectic Medical Society, and five names presented by the Wisconsin State Osteopathic Association. The term of service is four years. Three members of the board are regulars, two are homeopaths, two eclectics and one is an osteopath.

**Board Members.**—Fay T. Clark, M.D., *President*, Waupun; Henry W. Abraham, M.D., Appleton; G. H. Ripley, M.D., Kenosha; William L. Thompson, D.O., Sheboygan; F. C. Haney, M.D., Watertown; R. C. Rodecker, M.D., Holcombe; John M. Beffel, M.D., Milwaukee; James M. Dodd, M.D., *Secretary*, 200 E. Second St., Ashland.

**Examinations.**—Regular examinations are held on the second Tuesday in January at Milwaukee, and on the second Tuesday in July at Madison.

**Fees.**—Examination and license fee, \$25.00; reciprocal license fee, \$50.00; county recording fee, 50 cents; for endorsing reciprocal licenses to other states, \$2.00. For students who have completed the first two years' work in a reputable medical college the examination fee is \$15.00.

**Application for License.**—All persons desiring to practice medicine, surgery or osteopathy in any of their branches shall apply to the board at the time and place designated for license so to practice, shall present satisfactory evidence of the completion of a preliminary education equivalent to graduation from an accredited high school of the state, a diploma from a reputable college of medicine and surgery or osteopathy and surgery, and shall pass the regular examination in the English language in anatomy, histology, physiology, obstetrics, gynecology, pathology, chemistry, toxicology, dietetics, physical and general diagnosis, hygiene and sanitation. The examination in materia medica, therapeutics and practice shall be conducted by members of the board representing the school of practice which the applicant claims or intends to follow. The examination includes practical tests in physical diagnosis, chemical and microscopic urinalysis, bacteriology, pathology, histology and practical anatomy. Students who have completed the work of the first two years in approved medical colleges may be examined in the



branches of those years, the balance of the qualifying examination to be taken after graduation. After examination the board shall, if it find the applicant qualified, grant a license to practice medicine and surgery in all their branches in this state, or a license to practice osteopathy and surgery, which can only be granted by the consent of not less than six members of the board. Osteopaths, when so licensed, shall have the same rights and privileges and be subject to the same laws and regulations as practitioners of medicine and surgery, but shall not have the right to give or prescribe drugs or to perform surgical operations. Licenses must be recorded with county clerk of the county in which the applicant desires to practice. *Temporary licenses* are not granted. *Refusal of License.*—The board has the authority to refuse a license for immoral, dishonorable or unprofessional conduct, which is declared to mean: First, procuring, aiding or abetting a criminal abortion; second, advertising, either in his own name or in the name of another person, firm, association or corporation, in any newspaper, pamphlet, or other written or printed paper or document, in any obscene manner or in a manner derogatory to good morals the curing of venereal diseases, the restoration of "lost manhood," or the advertising of any medicine or any means whereby the monthly periods of women can be regulated or the menses reestablished, if suppressed, or being employed by or in the service of any person, firm, association or corporation so advertising; third, the obtaining of any fee on the assurance that a manifestly incurable disease can be permanently cured; fourth, wilfully betraying a professional secret; fifth, indulging in the drug habit; sixth, conviction of any offense involving moral turpitude.

**College Standard.**—*Preliminary Education.*—Applicants of 1919 and thereafter must have completed, in addition to a course equal to graduation from an accredited high school of Wisconsin, two years of collegiate work, including courses in physics, chemistry, biology and German or French, the equivalent of a two years' premedical course at the University of Wisconsin. *Medical Education.*—Four courses of eight months each.

**Exemptions.**—Commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy and Public Health Service, legally qualified consultants, Christian Scientists, or any persons who administer to, or treat the sick or suffering by mental or spiritual means, are exempt.

**Reciprocity.**—Wisconsin reciprocates, on the basis of an examination only, with Arkansas, Illinois, Louisiana, New

Jersey, New York, North Dakota, Pennsylvania, Texas and Wyoming, and on the basis either of an examination or of a diploma from a reputable medical college without examination, if the diploma and the license were issued prior to Jan. 1, 1901, with California, Colorado, District of Columbia, Georgia, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Maine, Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, Ohio, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Utah, Vermont, Virginia and West Virginia. The applicant must have been in active practice for at least one year subsequent to receiving the license on which registration in this state is sought.

**Definition of Act.**—Every person shall be regarded as practicing medicine, surgery or osteopathy within the meaning of this act who shall append to his or her name the words or letters, "Doctor," "Dr.," "Professor," "Prof.," "Specialist," "M.D.," "M.B.," or "D.O.," or any other title, letters, combination of letters or designation which in any way represents him or her, or may tend to represent him or her, as engaged in the practice of medicine, surgery or osteopathy, in any of its branches, or who shall for a fee or for any compensation of any kind or nature whatsoever prescribe or recommend for like use any drugs or other medical or surgical treatment or osteopathic manipulation, for the cure or relief of any wound, fracture, bodily injury, infirmity or disease, provided, however, that nothing in this act contained shall be construed as applying to any dentist or resident refracting optician engaged in the practice of his profession.

Act approved May 22, 1903; amended by act approved Aug. 19, 1915.

## WYOMING

**Board.**—The State Board of Medical Examiners consists of three members, and is appointed by the governor to hold office for four years.

**Board Members.**—C. D. Stafford, M.D., *President*, Kemmerer; J. G. Cogswell, M.D., Riverton; H. E. McCollum, M.D., *Secretary*, Laramie.

**Examinations.**—Examinations are held each year in February, June and October, at such places as the board may select.

**Examination Fee.**—Fee, \$25.00. Failing to pass the examination, the applicant may present himself for re-examination within one year, without payment of additional fee.

**Application for License.**—The applicant must present to the board, for verification, a diploma issued by a regularly chartered college, recognized by the State Board of Health or the State Board of Medical Examiners of the state in which it is located. On approval of the diploma, he is required to take an examination, in the English language, in the following subjects: Anatomy, physiology, chemistry and toxicology, pathology, physical diagnosis, gynecology, principles of surgery, obstetrics, hygiene and bacteriology, and such other branches as are necessary to complete the system of which he is a practitioner. An average grade of 75 per cent. in all branches is required, and not less than 60 per cent. in any one branch. Certificates issued to persons who successfully pass these examinations must be recorded in the office of the county clerk of the county in which such persons desire to practice. *Temporary licenses* are not issued.

**College Standard.**—Recognition by examining boards of the state in which the college is located.

**Exemptions.**—The act does not prohibit gratuitous service in case of emergency; nor does it apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army or Navy, nor to medical examiners of relief departments of railroad companies while so employed, nor to legally qualified consultants, nor to physicians and surgeons residing on the border of a neighboring state.

**Reciprocity.**—Reciprocal relations, on the basis of an examination only, have been established with California, District of Columbia, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Louisiana, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, New Hampshire, Ohio, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, Tennessee, Vermont, Virginia, West Virginia and Wisconsin.

**Definition of Act.**—Any person is regarded as practicing medicine who in any manner holds himself out to the public as being engaged in the diagnosis and treatment of diseases or injuries or deformities of human beings, or who suggests, recommends, or prescribes, any form of treatment for the intended palliation, relief or cure of any physical or mental ailment of any person, with the intention of receiving therefor, either directly or indirectly, any fee, gift, or compensation; or who maintains an office for the reception, examination and treatment of any person suffering from disease or injury of body or mind; or who attaches the title of "M.D.," surgeon, doctor or any other word or abbreviation to his name indicating that he is engaged in the practice of medicine.

Act approved Feb. 15, 1905.

## REQUIREMENTS ABROAD

## NOTE REGARDING REQUIREMENTS ABROAD

The statements given regarding the requirements in foreign countries are based on the best available information, and an effort has been made to secure recent and official verification. The date when the information was revised is mentioned at the end of the statement. Before making a final decision, however, physicians contemplating registration in any foreign country are advised to confer regarding the matter either with that country's diplomatic or consular representative in this country or with the American consul located in the country in which registration is sought. Names of the proper officials with whom to correspond are given wherever the information has been secured.

---

## DOMINION OF CANADA

**Dominion Registration.**—Canada has established the Medical Council of Canada. Passing the examination conducted by this board will qualify the physician to practice in any province of the Dominion. The candidate must be either a licensed practitioner of some province of Canada, or, not being so, must present to the Registrar a certificate from a Provincial Registrar that he has fulfilled all the requirements for examination for the Provincial license. Candidates who hold diplomas outside of Canada are required to present certificates from a Provincial medical council, the same as is required of graduates of the Canadian universities. The examination consists of a written examination (in English or French) in anatomy, physiology, pathology and bacteriology, surgery and medicine (including therapeutics), midwifery and gynecology, and hygiene and public health, and also (a) a clinical and oral examination in medicine and surgery and (b) an oral examination in anatomy, physiology, pathology and bacteriology, midwifery and gynecology, and hygiene and public health. The passing grade is 60 per cent. A candidate who fails in not more than two subjects may present himself at a subsequent examination for the subjects in which he failed. The fee of \$100.00, with papers, etc., must be deposited with the Registrar at least four weeks before the date set for examination. In case of failure requiring reexamination the fee is \$50.00. The first examination was held in Montreal, Quebec, in October, 1913, and is now being held biennially. The next examination will be held at Toronto and Winnipeg, June 13, 1916. The Registrar is Dr. R. W. Powell, 180 Cooper Street,



Ottawa, Ontario, to whom all communications should be addressed. (Revised October, 1915.)

**Alberta.**—The Medical Council, which has charge of the registration of physicians, consists of one member from each of seven electoral districts, elected for a term of four years by the members of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, which is the body corporate of the legally licensed physicians of the province.

The council admits to the register any one who presents a certificate from the Registrar of the University of Alberta, showing that the holder is duly qualified. A standard high-school education and a four years' course in a recognized medical college are required. For those graduating after June 1, 1913, the preliminary education required must be equivalent to matriculation in the University of Alberta and a five-year medical course. For osteopaths the preliminary requirements and the examinations in all the common subjects are the same as for physicians. Examinations are written and oral. Application for examination should be made to Cecil E. Race, Registrar of the University of Alberta, Edmonton. Examination fee, \$50.00; registration fee, \$50.00; annual assessment. \$2.00.

The Registrar of the council is Dr. C. W. Field, Edmonton, Alberta. (Revised October, 1915.)

**British Columbia.**—The Medical Council admits to its examination any person who produces a diploma of qualification from any college or school of medicine and surgery, requiring at least four years of study, and who makes application at least two weeks prior to the date fixed for the examination. A five years' course of study is required from applicants matriculating after Jan. 1, 1912. The applicant must also furnish evidence of identification, and pass a satisfactory examination orally and in writing, in anatomy, chemistry, and public health, physiology and histology, pathology, materia medica and therapeutics, medical jurisprudence, theory and practice of medicine, theory and practice of surgery, clinical medicine, clinical surgery and surgical anatomy, obstetrics and diseases of women and children, urinary analysis and clinical microscopy. This examination extends over two weeks and includes written, oral and clinical work.

The examination fee is \$100.00, half of which is returned to the candidate in case of his failure to pass the examination. Two examinations are held each year, beginning on the first Tuesday of May, at Victoria, and the last Tuesday of October, at Vancouver. Successful candidates of the Medical Council of Canada may be registered by paying the fee of \$100.00.



For further information apply to the Registrar, Dr. A. P. Proctor, Victoria, B. C. (Revised October, 1915.)

**Manitoba.**—The College of Physicians and Surgeons, which is composed of all the medical practitioners whose names are duly entered on the Manitoba Medical Register, is neither a teaching nor an examining body, but is the sole licensing body in medicine in the province. The University of Manitoba is the sole examining body.

Only graduates in medicine of the University of Manitoba, and licentiates of the Medical Council of Canada are admitted without examination. A graduate of any other medical school must send his diploma before March 1 to the Registrar of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and, if the credential is found satisfactory, he will be reported to the University of Manitoba as eligible to write at the examination. Each candidate must hold a degree from a medical college which gives a full five-year course. This means the candidate must have taken the five-years' course or must show a fifth year taken from an approved college to supplement an approved four-years' course in case he graduated before the five-years' courses were in vogue.

A graduate of any medical college in the United States or other foreign country is required to send to the Registrar of the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Manitoba, Winnipeg, in addition to his diploma, detailed and authoritative information regarding his medical training. At the same time he sends his credentials the applicant should send \$15.00 examination fee in a separate communication addressed to the Registrar of the University. This will be returned to the applicant in case he is not permitted to take the examination. If the credentials furnished show that the applicant has had a training at least the equivalent of the medical course offered by the University of Manitoba (a course of five years, the first of which is devoted to physics, chemistry, zoology, histology and anatomy) the applicant is declared eligible to take a written examination in therapeutics, medicine, surgery, obstetrics, pediatrics and gynecology, and clinical examination in medicine, surgery, ophthalmology and otology. A percentage of 50 in each branch is required to pass.

Examinations are conducted by the University of Manitoba beginning at 9 o'clock a. m. on the third Monday of April of each year. The examination fee is \$15.00, payable to the Registrar of the University. The fee for license is \$100.00, payable to the Registrar of the C. P. and S., Dr. J. S. Gray, 358 Hargrave Street, Winnipeg. (Revised October, 1915.)

**New Brunswick.**—The Council of Physicians and Surgeons of New Brunswick is composed of nine legally qualified prac-

titioners, four of whom are appointed by the governor in council and five by the New Brunswick Medical Society.

Applicants for licensure must have passed the preliminary examination prescribed by the council; must have studied medicine during four years, and must have passed the professional examination, irrespective of any diploma they may possess. The examination is held twice yearly, beginning the fourth Wednesday in June and the fourth Wednesday in January, at St. John. Students beginning the study of medicine after Oct. 1, 1910, are required to take five years course. The Registrar is Dr. Stewart Skinner, St. John. (Revised November, 1915.)

**Nova Scotia.**—The Provincial Medical Board consists of thirteen practitioners of at least seven years' standing, seven of whom are appointed for life by the Government, and six for three years by the Medical Society.

*Students.*—No person can begin the study of medicine for the purpose of qualifying for practice in the province until he has passed the preliminary examination prescribed by the board, or a recognized equivalent. Preliminary examinations are held at Halifax twice a year, beginning on the second Wednesday in September, and on the Wednesday preceding the first Monday in May. (When May begins on Monday, examinations begin on the following Wednesday.)

All students must be registered. Fee for examination and registration, \$10.00. *Practitioners.*—No person can practice legally unless he is registered by the board. Except as hereinafter no person can be registered until he passes the prescribed examinations and secures the board's qualification (License in Medicine and surgery, Provincial Medical Board of Nova Scotia). The following may register without examination: Persons registered in Great Britain and persons registered by the Medical Council of Canada.

Candidates for license must show that they have satisfied the preliminary examination requirements; that they have studied for at least five collegiate sessions of at least eight months' duration each (or the equivalent) at some university, college or medical school recognized by the board, and that they have passed the professional examinations as follows:

First professional examination taken at the end of the second year; fee, \$20.00; second professional examination, taken at the end of the third year; fee, \$15.00, and the third professional examination, taken at the end of the fifth year; fee, \$35.00.

*Exemptions.*—Certificates from recognized colleges are accepted for the first and second examinations. Persons who

began study previous to July 1, 1908, may be admitted to the final examination after an approved course of four years.

*Fees.*—Fee for the final examination under these conditions, \$50.00. No additional fee for registration. Fee for registration only (under 3 (a) and (b) as above), \$30.00.

Professional examinations are held on the same dates as the preliminary examinations and are written, oral and clinical. The final examination includes: Medicine; clinical medicine; surgery, including surgical anatomy and diseases and injuries of the eye, ear, throat and nose; clinical surgery; obstetrics and diseases of women and of new-born children; therapeutics and hygiene.

The Secretary of the board is Dr. H. E. Kendall, 52 Morris St., Halifax. (Revised October, 1915.)

**Ontario.**—The Council of the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Ontario (the name adopted by the medical profession of the province in its corporate capacity) is empowered to enact laws for the regulation of all matters connected with medical education, and to fix the terms on which practitioners of medicine, duly qualified in other countries, may be admitted as members of the college, this being the only mode in which they can become legally entitled to practice medicine in the province.

Graduates in medicine from recognized colleges outside the Dominion of Canada who desire to qualify themselves for registration must conform to matriculation required by the council; must attend one or more full winter courses of lectures in one of the regular Ontario medical schools; must complete fully the practical and clinical curriculum required by the council, and must pass the written, oral and clinical examinations prescribed by the council.

Professional examinations are held at Toronto, Kingston and London, annually, at such time as shall be fixed by the annual by-law; and an examination is given in Toronto beginning the first Tuesday in November of each year for candidates who have failed in one or more subjects at the annual examination. The fall examination for 1915 begins on November 2; the spring examination for 1916, on May 16. The examination fee is \$75.00 and the registration fee, \$25.00. Fee for eligibility certificate to the Medical Council of Canada, \$25.00.

Ontario has established reciprocal relations with Great Britain.

The Registrar is Dr. H. Wilberforce Aikins, 170 University Ave., Toronto. (Revised October, 1915.)

**Prince Edward Island.**—The Council of the Medical Society is composed of seven members elected by the society every alternate year. Every applicant for registration must satisfy the council that he has passed a preliminary or matriculation examination on the subjects specified in the by-laws of the council and had his name placed on the medical students' register; that he has studied medicine five years in a university or medical college of good standing, and that he has satisfactorily passed a professional examination before the council. The fee for registration in the medical registrar is \$50.00, for the matriculation examination, \$10.00, and for registration in the medical students' registrar, \$2.00. The examination is held each year beginning the last Wednesday of July at Charlottetown. The subjects of the examination are physiology, pathology, materia medica, therapeutics, obstetrics, diseases of children, surgery, gynecology, medical jurisprudence, toxicology, hygiene and practice. Persons holding the license of the Medical Council of Canada will be registered without examination on paying the registration fees. There is reciprocity between Great Britain and Prince Edward Island and also between the latter and New Brunswick. The Registrar is Dr. S. R. Jenkins, Charlottetown. (Revised October, 1915.)

**Quebec.**—Licenses are granted only at the regular meetings of the medical board, the College of Physicians and Surgeons. Meetings are held twice a year; the second Wednesday of July in Montreal and the last Wednesday of September in Quebec. Application, accompanied by the required fee, must be received by the Registrar at least fifteen days preceding the meeting.

The fees are: For preliminary examination (required of graduates of all foreign colleges), \$25.00, and for the professional examination, \$50.00.

Every candidate for a license to practice medicine, surgery, and midwifery, in this province, desiring to be registered, and who has not obtained a degree or diploma from any of the institutions specified by the law, must pass the preliminary and professional examinations before the board and submit satisfactory evidence of having complied with all the other requirements of the board. Students beginning the study of medicine after Jan. 1, 1910, are required to take a five-year course.

A person graduating from any recognized college outside of Great Britain and her provinces and who has obtained a license to practice must pass the preliminary examination or show that he has already passed an equivalent examination. The subjects for this examination are arithmetic, alge-



bra, geometry, chemistry, physics, philosophy, botany, zoology, Latin, literature, history, geography and English or French. They must also follow in one of the schools of medicine in the province the last year of the medical course and pass the professional examination.

For information write to the Registrar, Dr. Joseph Gauvreau, 30 St. James St., Montreal. (Revised October, 1915.)

**Saskatchewan.**—The Medical Council, which has charge of the registration of physicians, consists of one member from each of the seven electoral districts elected for a term of four years by the members of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, the corporate name applied to the medical profession of the province.

The council admits to the register any one who holds a diploma from a medical college having a five years' course of at least six months each, and who holds a Certificate of Registration from the Registrar of the Medical Council of Canada, or from the Registrar of General Medical Council of Great Britain. Persons holding such certificates will be registered without examination upon payment of registration fee of \$50.00 and presenting satisfactory proof of identity and good character. The Province of Saskatchewan now has reciprocal relations with Great Britain; registration fee, \$50.00; annual assessment, \$2.00. The Registrar is Dr. G. A. Charlton, Regina, Saskatchewan. (Revised October, 1915.)

---

## NEWFOUNDLAND

The Newfoundland Medical Board consists of seven members, elected by the registered medical practitioners and who shall hold office during good behavior. Four members are required to be residents of St. John's.

In order to have his name entered on the Newfoundland Medical Register, each candidate must satisfy the board that he holds a diploma (not honorary) from a regular medical college having not less than a five years' course of study satisfactory to the board; must show that he has passed an examination in preliminary education satisfactory to the board; must furnish satisfactory evidence of identification and good moral character, and must pass the board's examination touching his fitness and capacity to practice as a physician and surgeon. Graduates of homeopathic, osteopathic and similar schools are debarred from practice in Newfoundland.

Examinations are held regularly in St. John's on the first Tuesday of September each year, and the board is authorized in its discretion to hold other special examinations. The



subjects of the examination are medicine (including therapeutics), midwifery (including gynecology and the diseases of children), and surgery (including anatomy and pathology). Any person desiring to take the examination must give to the Registrar of the board at least fourteen days' notice in writing of his intention to do so, and with such written notice must pay a fee of \$25.00 for the examination.

Any person holding a medical degree from a medical school of the United Kingdom, Dominion of Canada, or the British Colonies who has qualifications as outlined above and which are satisfactory to the board and who is already registered in a British possession, may be registered without further examination on paying a fee of \$25.00 and on producing a certificate of good standing from the profession at his previous location. An annual license fee of \$1.00 is required from those practicing in Newfoundland.

The Registrar of the board is Dr. Herbert Rendell, St. John's. (Revised, October, 1915.)

---

## MEXICO

Graduates of legally chartered medical colleges of the United States can secure licenses to practice medicine in any part of the Republic of Mexico by having their diplomas registered with the proper authorities and proving their identity. In the State of Vera Cruz and in the City of Mexico an examination in the Spanish language must also be passed. The local fees vary in different states, but are said to be moderate.

---

## CENTRAL AMERICA AND WEST INDIES

**Cuba.**—Graduates of foreign institutions must present their degree to the Department in Charge of Public Instruction, and this degree must be registered by the University of Havana, providing it has been issued by an authorized institution, one which fully authorizes professional practice in the country, state or territory wherein the degree was issued; that the signatures thereto are duly legalized; each of these requirements to be proved by a certificate properly attested.

After having furnished such proofs, the department grants permission for an examination, the petitioner to be properly identified. The fee for the examination is about \$50.00, American gold. The examination is theoretical, and consists of a clinical examination of one patient, description of the method of performing a prescribed operation, and a thesis,

five hours being allowed for the writing of this thesis. All examinations, both written and oral, are held in Spanish, or through an interpreter; the interpreter to be chosen by the department, the applicant to pay \$15.00 for his services. Re-examination after six months without extra charge is permitted. (Revised August, 1914.)

**Guatemala.**—A foreign physician cannot practice without first passing an examination both general and technical. One holding a diploma from an accredited medical school is required to pass only the general examination. All examinations are conducted in the Spanish language. (Verified August, 1914.)

**Haiti.**—A six-year course in medicine is required. In order to secure a license to practice medicine it is expected that the applicant be a graduate of a medical school of standing and to pass an examination before the medical board (Jury Medical) composed of five medical men and one druggist, all appointed by the government. If the applicant is successful they issue him a license to practice. (Revised June, 1912.)

**Honduras.**—A six-year course in medicine is required. A foreign physician must present his diploma properly authenticated by the Honduras consul in the United States. He is also required to pass a verbal or written examination not necessarily in the Spanish language before permitted to practice. (Revised August, 1914.)

**Nicaragua.**—Unofficial information states that those seeking the right to practice in Nicaragua must be graduates of reputable medical colleges. The signatures on the diplomas must be acknowledged before a notary public, and the notary's signature and seal be certified to by the United States secretary of state. The signature of the secretary of state must in turn be certified to by the diplomatic or consular officer of Nicaragua in the United States. The diploma must then be sent to the authorities at Managua for approval, and then, if the diploma is approved, the practitioner is registered. If these requirements are carried out, it is stated, no examination is required. (Unofficial statement received June, 1912.)

**Panama.**—Registration to practice medicine is under the control of the National Board of Health. Each applicant must have a diploma acceptable to the board. A registration fee of \$200.00, payable in the currency of the country, is at the present time worth \$100.00 gold. There is also an examination fee, payable to the examining board, of \$45.00 gold. The examination is oral, written and clinical, and in either Spanish or English. The law, however, says that the examination shall be in the form and according to the program

established by the board in each case. The President of the National Board of Health is Dr. C. L. Urriola, Panama. This law does not apply to the zone controlled by the United States government. (See Canal Zone, page 27.) Verified August, 1914.)

**Santo Domingo.**—Applicant must present his diploma duly authenticated and pass an examination, partly theoretical and partly practical, before a medical board, the Instituto Profesional, after which he must make application to the Superior Medical Council (Consejo Superior Medico) for permission to practice. The application must be accompanied by (a) A diploma from an accredited medical school properly endorsed by the Dominican consul in the country where the diploma was issued; (b) certificate of good moral character, likewise properly legalized, and (c) the certificate of Instituto Profesional. (Revised August, 1914.)

---

## SOUTH AMERICA

**Argentine Republic.**—Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 14, and secondary education between the ages of 12 and 18, thereby overlapping the elementary by two years. Twelve years of study, therefore, lead to the medical course, which covers six years, including preliminary work in physics, chemistry and biology. The complete course requires at least eighteen years and a minimum age at the completion of the course is 24. Physicians from foreign countries are required to pass the full series of examinations (in the Spanish language) required by the Faculty for Argentine students. Diplomas from colleges in the United States must be duly legalized by the Department of State, at Washington, D. C., and must be viséd by the Argentine Minister, or the Argentine Consul for the state where the diploma was issued. The examinations are held in March, July and December. The fee is \$637. (Revised September, 1915.)

**Bolivia.**—The course in medicine at the Universities of La Paz and Sucre covers six years and a bachelor's degree is required prerequisite for admission. Foreign candidates for license to practice must take an examination conducted in the Spanish language in all medical branches. The same license permits him to become registered without further examination in Argentine, Chile, Colombia, Ecuador, Paraguay and Peru, with which countries reciprocal treaties have been established.

**Brazil.**—Elementary education extends between the ages of 7 and 15, overlapping the work of the gymnasium by three years, the latter extending between the age of 12 and 19. Elementary work may be begun at the age of 6 years, and in such cases students may finish the gymnasium at 18. Twelve years of work lead to medicine, where six years of work are required, including preliminary courses in physics, chemistry and biology. The time required to complete the entire course is at least eighteen years and the usual age at completion is 25. Unless the foreign physician has been a professor in a university medical school or is the author of an important medical book, the requirements to qualify for the practice of medicine are said to be almost prohibitive. After securing the endorsement of his credentials he must undergo examinations in Portuguese (interpreters not allowed) in all the branches of the medical curriculum, for which the fees amount to about \$85.00. The applicant's diploma must be officially endorsed by some authority in the country whence it is issued, and that signature recognized by the minister of foreign affairs. (Revised July, 1912.)

**Chile.**—Foreign physicians and surgeons presenting degrees from medical schools recognized by the Bureau of Education in Chile are considered equal to licentiates of the Faculty of Medicine and Pharmacy of the University of Chile and are required to take a practical examination before they can obtain the right to practice. This examination, which is in the Spanish language, covers anatomy, pathology, theory and practice of medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, ophthalmology and diagnosis. The fee is 200 pesos (approximately \$40). Foreign physicians and surgeons from medical schools not recognized in Chile are required to take the final examinations prescribed for graduates of medicine and pharmacy of the University of Chile. (Verified November 14, 1914.)

**Colombia.**—Under the law of 1914, an applicant from the United States must present a diploma properly endorsed by a Colombian diplomatic or consular officer residing in the United States; (b) must prove his identity, for which purpose the diploma should carry a photograph of the holder affixed and stamped with the seal of the legation or consulate where legalized; (c) must pass a clinical examination. (Revised June, 1915.)

**Ecuador.**—In order to be admitted to practice it is necessary to take an examination in Spanish before a board of examiners in the usual medical and surgical subjects; the fee for this examination and for recording title, etc., is about \$60.00 United States gold, being the same fee that a medical



student in the national colleges pays for his last examination, license, recording fee, etc. The same license also permits him to practice in Colombia, Peru and Chile without further examination. Reciprocity has also been established between Argentine, Paraguay, Bolivia and Peru.

**Peru.**—Completion of six years of elementary instruction, between the ages of 6 and 7 and 12 or 14 years, leads to the four-year course of secondary education completed at the age of 16 or 18. This admits to the schools of pharmacy and dentistry, but two more years' study in the Department of Natural Sciences are required for admission to the seven-year medical course. After finishing the medical course, at about the age of 25 or 27, and on presentation of an acceptable thesis the candidate secures the degree of Doctor of Medicine. Hospital attendance is required throughout the entire course. To secure the right to practice a series of five examinations, covering all the branches studied in the seven years, must be passed. Graduates of all medical schools outside of South America are required to pass an examination in the Spanish language. According to report the examinations are quite severe and the total fees are approximately \$500.00. Inquiry should be made to the dean of the faculty of medicine of the University of Lima, Peru. By special agreement graduates of medical schools of all South American countries are privileged to practice medicine in any part of the continent without special permission being required. (Revised August, 1912.)

**Uruguay.**—Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 14 years, leading to the secondary, which extends from the 14th to the 18th year. A six-year medical course follows, which includes preliminary work in physics, chemistry and biology. The time to complete the entire work is at least eighteen years, and the minimum age at completion is 24. Foreign candidates must have graduated from medical colleges having courses equal to that given at the University of Montevideo in order to be admitted to the examination, which is conducted in Spanish. (Revised June, 1912.)

---

## EUROPE AND ABROAD

---

### AUSTRIA

Before the study of medicine can be undertaken an entrance examination called "matura" must be passed, comprising a knowledge of Greek and Latin, besides arithmetic and geome-



try, geography and history, the natural sciences (physics and chemistry), religion and philosophy. Drawings must be produced. Foreign candidates are required to present credentials showing the completion of the above courses before admission to the "matura" examination. In Austria elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 14, overlapping the gymnasium course by four years, the latter extending between the ages of 10 and 18. Twelve years of study, therefore, admit to medicine. The medical course covers nearly six years and includes preliminary courses in physics, chemistry and biology. The total time required is at least 18 years and the minimum age at completion is 24. Since all medical schools are attached to public hospitals and are owned and governed by the state, teaching is practically on a uniform scale. Five and one-half years (eleven semesters) is the minimum period of study in the laboratories and hospital wards. Final examinations are then passed and diploma granted.

Foreign diplomas are recognized only after all examinations are passed. Women are admitted to the profession. Naturalization as an Austrian subject is necessary before right to practice is given. (Revised July, 1912.)

---

## BELGIUM

Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 14, overlapping the work in the Royal Athénées, the secondary schools, by three years, the latter extending between the ages of 11 and 18. The time spent in the primary and secondary schools is, therefore, twelve years. An additional year devoted to physics, chemistry and biology in a college of science admits to the five-year medical course. The time necessary to complete the work is at least eighteen years and the minimum age at completion is 24.

After completing the courses of the Faculty of Science the student must pass an examination in (1) logic; (2) experimental physics; (3) elementary zoology; (4) general chemistry; (5) elementary botany; (6) elementary notions of mineralogy, geology and (7) physical geography, besides passing a practical test in chemistry and making a microscopic demonstration. Having thus secured the diploma of candidate of science, the student is required to pursue *medical study* in the following courses: (1) embryology; (2) human anatomy, systemic and topographic; (3) histology, general and special; (4) elementary comparative anatomy; (5) psychology and (6) physiology.

He must also pass practice tests in macroscopic and microscopic demonstrations. To complete the above subjects requires two years, or three years if coupled with the work for the candidate of science. Three years are necessary in the study of (1) general pathology and therapeutics; (2) elementary pharmacology and pharmaco-dynamics; (3) morbid anatomy; (4) medical pathology and special therapeutics of internal and mental disease; (5) surgical, general and special pathology; (6) theoretical midwifery; (7) hygiene, public and private; (8) forensic medicine; (9) clinical medicine; (10) clinical surgery; (11) theory and practice of surgical operations; (12) ophthalmology, didactic and clinical, and (13) clinical obstetrics. Candidate must also pass practical tests in macroscopic and microscopic demonstrations of pathologic anatomy and demonstrations of regional anatomy. Diplomas may be granted by a state university, a free university, or by juries appointed by the government. Four universities grant medical degrees, two of which, at Liège and Ghent, are state institutions, the so-called free universities being at Brussels and Louvain. A diploma is required for authority to practice. Doctors from foreign countries must pass an examination before a special jury, which must be first ratified by a special commission at Brussels.

Foreign practitioners must obtain permission to practice through a duly appointed medical board whose requirements are so stringent as to be practically prohibitive. (Verified May, 1912.)

---

## BULGARIA

Practice of medicine is restricted to legally qualified medical men and is under the control and supervision of the minister of the interior, assisted by a medical council, which meets at Sofia and consists of six medical men selected by the government.

Every person who desires to practice medicine must show that he obtained his medical degree after a regular course of study and that he has previously passed an examination in arts, after which he must pass an examination in medicine and surgery, conducted in the Bulgarian language, for which he must pay an examination fee of 100 francs (about \$19.00). Subsequent registration of certificate by the medical council costs another 100 francs.

---

## DENMARK

Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 12, leading to the "laerdeskoler," the secondary schools, which extends between the ages of 12 and 18, a total of twelve years. The medical course covers six years, including preliminary

courses in the natural sciences. Time to complete the work is eighteen years and the minimum age at completion is 24.

The prescribed educational course for medical students embraces not only lectures and training in the subjects for examination, but also courses in (1) dissection; (2) physiologic chemistry; (3) practical physics, and clinical courses of (4) medicine; (5) surgery; (6) dermatology and venereal diseases; (7) ophthalmology; (8) otolaryngology; (9) epidemic diseases; (10) psychiatrics; (11) obstetrics and pediatrics, and further courses in (12) topographic anatomy and (13) vaccination. The medical examination is divided into two parts, which must be absolved within a space of time not exceeding six years. The first part embraces oral examination in (1) anatomy; (2) physiology; (3) physics; (4) chemistry, and practical trials of (5) dissection and (6) inorganic qualitative analysis. The character for physiology is reckoned double, and for the trials of chemistry and physics is given one common character, thus making the aggregate number of characters for this part of the examination five. The second part embraces written theses in (1) general pathology; (2) surgery, and (3) medicine; practical trial in (4) clinical medicine; (5) clinical surgery and (6) surgical operation; oral trial in (7) general pathology; (8) pathologic anatomy; (9) forensic medicine; (10) surgery; (11) medicine; (12) obstetrics, and (13) pharmacology. Medical graduation examination is the only legal title to practice excepting in obstetrics, for which a supplementary course must be passed at the Royal Lying-In Hospital. Women physicians are on an equality with men. Foreign graduates must pass the examination. (Statements verified July, 1912. A change in the requirements is said to be quite probable in a year or two.)

---

### EGYPT

Only those having qualifications which would allow them to practice medicine in Great Britain are eligible to practice.

---

### FRANCE

The only legal qualification to practice medicine is the degree of doctor of medicine granted by the state after examinations by a recognized faculty of medicine. The same regulation applies to Algiers.

Before commencing the study of medicine the candidate must produce a diploma of bachelor of secondary classical education in letters or philosophy and a certificate of study of physics, chemistry and natural science; or four certificates of higher studies obtained from a faculty of science in physics, chemistry, botany, zoology or general physiology or embryology.

Elementary education in France extends between the ages of 6 and 13 or 14. The majority of students entering the secondary schools, however, obtain their elementary work from tutors or in special preparatory courses connected with the lycées. The secondary school, the lycée, has a nine-year course divided into two cycles of five and four years, respectively, and extends between the ages of 11 and 18. From age 6, therefore, twelve years of training are required to complete the primary and secondary work. An additional year devoted to the natural sciences which must be taken in a college of science admits to the five-year medical course. The entire course therefore requires at least seventeen years and the minimum age at completion is 23.

The examinations for the degree of doctor in medicine are as follows: The *first examination* to be taken between the sixth and eighth trimesters, consisting of a practical test in dissection and oral examination in anatomy, excluding regional anatomy; the *second examination*, to be taken between the eighth and tenth trimesters, covering histology, physiology, including biologic physiology and biologic chemistry; the *third examination*, between the thirteenth and sixteenth trimesters, consists of (1) a practical test in operative surgery and regional anatomy and an oral examination in regional anatomy, external pathology and midwifery; and (2) a practical test in pathologic anatomy and an oral examination in general pathology, animal and vegetable parasites, microbes and internal pathology; the *fourth examination*, to be taken after the sixteenth trimester, consists of oral examinations in therapeutics, hygiene, forensic medicine, materia medica, pharmacology, with illustrations of physical and natural science, and the *fifth examination* covering clinical courses in surgery, midwifery and medicine. The period of medical study extends over four or five years, including the preliminary science requirement.

The French laws have been revised during the past fifteen years and are comprised within three general statutes enacted Nov. 30, 1892; July 25, 1893, and a governmental decree dated Feb. 4, 1894.

Graduates of foreign schools can practice only by obtaining the diploma of doctor of medicine in France and conform to the ordinances which apply to French students. Advanced standing will not be allowed under any circumstances for more than the first three examinations. Application must be made to the minister of public instruction to whom must be submitted all degrees and qualifications. Diplomas must be registered at the prefecture or a subprefecture and at the office of the clerk of the civil tribunal of the district in which holder resides before he is legally entitled to practice.

It is reported that the regulations regarding practice by foreign physicians have been almost prohibitive. Exemptions are more reasonable for those who seek the French diplomas but not the right to practice. (Revised August, 1912.)



## GERMANY

Elementary study extends between the ages of 6 and 14, overlapping the gymnasium by four years, the latter extending between the ages of 10 and 18. Then follows a six-and-a-half-year course which includes preliminary courses in the natural sciences. The last year must be spent in hospital work. This gives the right to practice, but additional work is required, and a severe examination, the "examen rigorosum," must be passed to secure the license. At least eighteen years of work lead to medical practice or nineteen and one-half years to the doctorate, and at the age of completion is at least 25 or 26. Altogether there are seven examinations, for which the total cost in fees charged is 200 marks (\$48).

In exceptional cases credit is allowed for work at schools or universities outside the German Empire, but a previous examination must be passed, to be immediately followed by at least four half-years' study at a German university. After the first five half-year terms of study a preliminary examination must be passed in anatomy, physiology, physics, chemistry, zoology and botany. The applicant must also have had at least two half-years in medical, surgical and midwifery clinics; must have personally attended four labor cases; must have had a half-year's practice in clinics in the diseases of the eye, ear, nose and throat, mental diseases, skin and venereal diseases and pediatrics. He must also have been instructed in vaccination and acquired dexterity in its practice.

The examination comprises anatomy, physiology, general pathology, pathologic anatomy, surgery, medicine, obstetrics, gynecology, ophthalmology and hygiene. In the clinical part of the examination in medicine and surgery, the candidate on two succeeding days has to examine a patient in the presence of the examiner, giving the etiology, diagnosis, prognosis and treatment, immediately after which he draws up a report, which is countersigned by the examiner. On the same day he prepares a critical report at home, which is presented to the examiner next morning, with the date and the candidate's signature affixed. For the next week he has to visit both patients once or twice daily. He must keep an accurate account of the progress and treatment of the disease, and in case the patient dies within the seven days he must give a written opinion of the cause of death. Somewhat similar clinical examinations are required in ophthalmology, obstetrics, pediatrics and mental diseases. Passing in these qualifies the candidate to enter on the work of his "practical year" in a hospital. Not till this is completed does his qualification become effective. No candidate can enter for an examination after two rejections except in very special cases. Graduation from a German university giving the degree of doctor is not essential to practice, but is a prerequisite to the examination in state medicine and also gives a higher professional standing. In order to graduate applicant must present evi-



dence of having passed the qualifying medical examination. The examination for the degree of doctor may be taken before or after the year of hospital service, but the degree is not conferred until after the hospital year has been completed. Those wishing to obtain appointments as health officers or forensic physicians are also required to pass an examination in state medicine and psychology, which is very stringent. This examination cannot be taken until two years after qualification and is limited to those having the doctor's degree, who, in the qualifying examination, obtained a marking of "good" or "very good," and who have had at least three months' experience as attendant in an asylum of not less than 150 beds and not less than 150 yearly admissions. The examination is limited entirely to state medicine. Foreign graduates must pass the qualifying examination. (Revised August, 1912.)

---

### GREAT BRITAIN

There appears to be no connection between the elementary and secondary systems of education. Elementary public schools have been provided, extending between the ages of 6 and 12 or 15. Those entering secondary schools usually obtain their elementary instruction from private tutors or in the preparatory courses of the secondary schools. At present there are no public secondary schools in Great Britain, although that country abounds in private secondary schools, having courses varying as to age limits. Taking Rugby as an example, the course extends from the age of 10 to 17. Others extend from the age of 12 to 19. There are various ages at which the student may enter the medical schools, the minimum age fixed by the General Medical Council being 16. The time spent in elementary and secondary education, therefore, ranges from ten to thirteen years. Work must then be taken in physics, chemistry and biology either in a college of science or in the medical college as a part of the regular five-year medical course. Authorities agree that only a small proportion of students enter the medical school before the eighteenth year and few graduate in medicine before the age of 23. Most of the twenty-two universities and other bodies which examine and graduate medical students exceed the strict requirements of the General Medical Council. Thus it requires eight years of university study to obtain the A.B. and the M.B. degrees at Oxford; Cambridge requires six years of medical study for the M.B. degree, and the University of London requires five and one-half years. Since the promotion from one grade to another depends entirely on the passing of an examination, the time to complete the medical

course and obtain the M.B. degree, which entitles the holder to register, usually requires six or more years.

The regulations governing registration as a medical student, preliminary examination and medical education are as follows:

Every medical student must be registered as such by the General Medical Council or must pass a preliminary examination before the Conjoint Board *at the beginning* of his medical course. In order to register, each must show satisfactory proof of being at least 16 years of age and must have passed a *preliminary examination* which includes the following: (a) English grammar, paraphrasing, composition, questions on English history and geography; (b) Latin (grammar, translation into English from unprescribed Latin books, translation into Latin of a continuous English passage and a short idiomatic English sentence); (c) mathematics (arithmetic, algebra, including easy quadratic equations; geometry, including the subject-matter of Euclid i, ii, iii and simple deductions); (d) one of the following subjects: (1) Greek (grammar, translation into English from unprescribed Greek books; translation into Greek of short idiomatic English sentences); or (2) a modern language (grammar, translation into English from unprescribed books; translation of a continuous English passage and of short idiomatic English sentences). A degree of any university recognized by the council will be accepted as a sufficient testimonial of proficiency. The period of professional study between the date of registration as a medical student and the date of final examination must be not less than five years. (The majority of students spend more than six years, many as much as seven, owing largely to the severity of examinations.) The course of *medical study* and examinations must include the following subjects: (1) Physics, including the elementary mechanics of solids and fluids and the rudiments of heat, light and electricity; (2) chemistry, including the principles of the science and the details which bear on the study of medicine; (3) elementary biology; (4) anatomy; (5) physiology; (6) *materia medica* and pharmacy; (7) pathology; (8) therapeutics; (9) medicine, including medical anatomy and clinical medicine; (10) surgery, including surgical anatomy and clinical surgery; (11) midwifery, including diseases peculiar to women and newborn children; (12) theory and practice of vaccination; (13) forensic medicine; (14) hygiene; (15) mental disease. The first year may have been taken in a university acceptable to the General Medical Council which offers satisfactory courses in physics, chemistry and biology. The next three years must be spent in recognized schools of medicine, but

the fifth year is devoted to clinical work in public hospitals or dispensaries, although half of this year may be spent as a pupil to a registered practitioner who is satisfactory to the Medical Council.

The laws permit one to practice without registration, although such are forbidden to take the title of a licensed physician, cannot use the courts for the recovery of his charges and cannot give valid certificates of death.

To obtain a license a graduate of a foreign medical college which is recognized by the General Medical Council must pass the qualifying examinations.

---

### GREECE

Elementary education is given in the "Demotic" schools between the ages of 6 and 10 and in the "Hellenic" schools between the ages of 10 and 13, leading to the secondary schools or gymnasia, which occupy the time between the ages of 13 and 17. Eleven years are occupied, therefore, by elementary and secondary education. One year of work in the university devoted to botany, chemistry, physics, mineralogy, geology and zoology must be completed as a part of the five-year medical course for the degree of doctor. To secure the right to practice medicine nine months of postgraduate work in a hospital must be completed. The total time required, therefore, to secure the right to practice medicine is nineteen years, and the minimum age at completion of course is 24.

Graduates of a foreign medical school whose standing is reputed to be equal to that of the University of Athens and who have received a permit to practice medicine from the competent foreign authorities, may practice their profession in Greece on passing an examination on medical subjects before the faculty of the university. Such examination may be conducted in either the Greek, French, German or Italian language, at the option of the candidate. Also, a graduate of a foreign school must have his diploma and permit to practice certified to by the Greek consul whose jurisdiction includes the place where the diploma and permit were issued. If he can produce no foreign permit, or certificate, authorizing him to practice, he must procure such a permit from the proper Greek authorities. Finally, a graduate of a foreign school must pay 400 drachmas (\$77.20) for a fee stamp to be affixed to his diploma and 100 drachmas (\$19.30) for a stamp to be affixed to his permit. (Revised July, 1912.)

## HUNGARY

Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 12 years, overlapping secondary education, which extends between the ages of 10 and 18, and finishes by the "matura" examination. The twelve years' work thus completed leads to the five-year medical course. Three examinations must be undergone. The *first* is taken during the course and includes physics, chemistry (each theoretical only), biology and anatomy (each theoretical and practical). The second and third examinations are taken after the medical course is completed. The subjects of the *second* examination are: Pathologic anatomy (theoretical and practical), general pathology and therapeutics, pharmacology, hygiene and legal medicine (each theoretical only). The subjects of the *third* examination are: Internal medicine, surgery, obstetrics, gynecology, diseases of the eye (each theoretical and practical) and a special branch of medicine (alternately mental diseases or pediatrics or dermatology and syphilis). Having succeeded in these examinations the applicant has to undergo a year of compulsory hospital practice either at the university clinics or in public hospitals. The time for the entire course, therefore, is eighteen years, and the minimum age at completion is 24.

Foreign diplomas are recognized only after all examinations are passed. Women are admitted to the profession. Naturalization as a Hungarian subject is necessary before right to practice is given. The Hungarian ministry for education has recently ordered that the holders of diplomas gained abroad (Austria included) can apply for the right to practice only under the condition that they produce proofs of having passed examinations absolutely equivalent to those required from a medical student in Hungary (knowledge of Latin, Greek, an equal curriculum, and the same subjects as are required in Hungary). The fees for the examination are 295 kronen (about \$60). (Revised July, 1912.)

---

ITALY

To enter the courses of medicine at the Italian universities one must follow a five-year course of elementary education and undergo secondary education, viz., five years in the ginnasio and three years in the liceo. The student is admitted to the six-year course of medicine on presentation of the license from the liceo.

The degree of Doctor may be obtained in the sixteen royal universities or in the Royal Institutes of Milan (Istituti Clinici di Perfezionamento) and of Florence; the degree is



an indispensable requisite for practice. The course lasts six academic years; it has twenty-three obligatory subjects and the student must pass an examination in each subject before the final examination for the "*Laurea in Medicina e Chirurgia*."

The propedeutic lectures (the order of which the student is at liberty to choose) are zoology, comparative anatomy and physiology, botany, chemistry, physics, descriptive human anatomy, topographic human anatomy, physiology, *materia medica* and general pathology. Afterwards (as a rule in the second term of three years) the student must follow the lectures on special medical pathology, special surgical pathology, pathologic anatomy, medical clinic, surgical clinic, surgical medicine, hygiene, clinic of nervous and mental diseases, ophthalmology, obstetrics, dermatology, syphilis, pediatric clinic and legal medicine.

The academic year begins on October 16 and the lectures end on June 15. The second half of October and the second half of June are occupied by the examinations. There are holidays of about a fortnight each at Christmas and Easter, so that the lectures extend over about twenty-seven weeks. The obligatory lectures last, as a rule, one year. Those on pathology, anatomy and physiology last two years; those on human anatomy, medical and surgical clinic, three years. Besides the obligatory lectures, supplementary courses and free lectures are delivered by private tutors.

The professors are named by royal decree on the proposal of a special commission of the Superior Council of Public Education. They cannot be transferred, except for misconduct or at their personal request.

The final examination consists of one written and several oral theses, all selected by the student. Failure is very rare. The M.D. must be registered at the "*prefettura*" and at the "*Ordine dei Medici*" of the province in which the applicant resides. This procedure must be repeated in case of change of residence.

A foreign graduate can obtain the "*Laurea in Medicina e Chirurgia*" in one of the royal universities. To that end he must make application to the president of the university (*Rettore*) and submit his titles and birth certificate, legalized by the Italian consul of the country or state in which they were issued and by the Italian Ministry of Foreign Affairs. In addition, said documents must bear the stamps required by the Italian Law on "*Bollo*." The Ministry of Public Education will decide case by case, compelling the candidate, if considered necessary, to follow some of the lectures and to pass some of the special examinations before admission to



the final examination, "Laurea." The candidate must pay the matriculation fee of \$15.00, and if compelled to follow the courses for one or more years, the annual and examination fee of \$35.00 per year. If the candidate is not compelled to follow the lectures, but only to pass special examinations, he has only to pay the fee for the sixth year. The fees for the final examination "Laurea" amount to \$30.00. (Revised September, 1914.)

---

### JAPAN

Ordinary elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 12 years and leads to the "middle school," which extends between the ages of 12 and 17 years. Completing the work of the middle school admits to the medical course in all medical schools except those connected with the Imperial Universities at Tokyo, Kyoto and Fukuoka, which require three additional years of higher preliminary education. The medical course covers four years. The entire course of training for the medical degree, therefore, may be completed at the minimum age of 21 years, or in the university medical schools at the age of 24 years.

According to a law passed May, 1906, Japan requires certain qualifications and a license from the minister of the interior before an outsider can practice medicine. An examination in the Japanese language in all the branches of the medical curriculum is required. Four years of medical study are the minimum requirement, and the right is reserved to refuse or revoke the license in case the applicant is a minor, or deaf, dumb or blind, has been imprisoned or has been fined for medical malpractice. The law provides that each physician must keep a record of all his patients, with name, age, residence, occupation, disease and treatment. This record must be preserved for ten years. The law further prohibits false announcements in regard to a physician's ability, and it also prohibits advertising of secret remedies by physicians. (Verified July, 1912.)

---

### NETHERLANDS

Elementary education extends through six years between the ages of 6 and 13 years; then the student must choose between the gymnasium, a course of six years with classical requirements, or the city high schools, offering a course of five years without requirements in Latin and Greek but with more extensive requirements in mathematical and natural sci-

ences. Admission in both cases is then secured to the medical course, which lasts about seven years and which includes work in the natural sciences. All examinations for students of either category are the same.

After passing an examination in practical medicine, surgery and midwifery, the medical student is given the title of "arts" and the right to practice, but not the title of "doctor," which is a purely scientific one and is obtained only by writing a scientific thesis and defending it before the medical faculty of the university. Only those may try for the title of "doctor" who have had a thorough training in classical scholarship and have graduated from the gymnasium, or passed an equivalent examination. The diploma of "arts" must be recorded in the office of the chief inspector of public health and shown to the burgomaster of the commune before the holder may practice. Foreign graduates are required to pass the examination before they can practice medicine in the Netherlands. Government universities are located at Leyden, Utrecht and Groningen; at Amsterdam there is a municipal Athanaeum Illustre, of which the diploma is equivalent to those of the universities. The admission fee is 200 florins (\$80) annually. (Revised June, 1912.)

---

### MONACO

In the principality of Monaco, qualifications equal to the French diploma of medicine are required. Application, enclosing certified credentials, must be made to the counsel of the principality or to the mayor of Monaco.

---

### NORWAY

Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 12 years, overlapping the secondary, which extends between the ages of 9 and 18 years. Secondary education is divided into a six-year middle school and a three-year gymnasium. The completion of the course of the gymnasium admits to the six-year medical course, which includes work in physics, chemistry and biology. The time is at least eighteen years and the minimum age at completion is 24. This gives the right to practice with the title of physician. The degree of doctor requires extra work and the passing of special examinations.

The state examination, which is quite severe, must be passed by any one wishing to practice medicine. The govern-

ment may, however, in individual cases, grant permission to practice to persons who present satisfactory evidence of requisite knowledge.

---

### PORTUGAL

Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 12 years, thus overlapping the work of the lyceum, which extends between the ages of 9 and 16. This is followed by a course of one or two years in a faculty of philosophy (Coimbra) or in the polytechnic schools (Lisbon and Oporto) and then five years in medicine for the degree of licentiate in medicine and a sixth year for the degree of doctor. The time for the entire course is at least eighteen years and minimum age at completion 24. For Board of Health service a special course in sanitary medicine is required; for Army and Navy service, a further course is required in bacteriology, parasitology, hygiene, climatology and tropical diseases.

The medical course covers a period of five years, extending each year from October to July. Matriculates must have had seven years of preliminary education, including Latin, French, and German, and in addition must have studied physics, chemistry (inorganic, organic and chemical analysis), zoology, and botany, and in one of the three medical schools, mathematics. Foreigners must pass the state examination before they can practice. (Revised July, 1912.)

---

### ROUMANIA

To become qualified to practice medicine, the candidate who having first passed his baccalaureate or examination in arts, must study medicine for five years in a medical faculty. Having passed the various examinations he is admitted to the examination for the degree of doctor. This, if obtained, gives him authority to practice. Graduates of foreign schools must present full credentials and pass the state examination.

---

### RUSSIA

Elementary education in the church or parish schools extends for three years between the ages of 7 or 8 and 11. Secondary education in the gymnasium, extends through eight classes between the ages of 9 and 17. Completion of the secondary work or passing the final examinations of the

gymnasium admits to the five-year medical course, which includes preliminary work in the natural sciences extending through the first two years along with other subjects. The total time is at least fifteen years and the minimum age at completion is 22, but the average age of completion of the medical course is 24 or 25. American physicians wishing to practice in Russia would have to pass the examination at a gymnasium in the Russian language before being allowed to take the final medical examinations at the university. Exceptions to this rule are very scarce and are made by special permission to the minister of education. (Revised June, 1912.)

---

### SERVIA

There being hitherto no university in Servia, students desiring to study medicine have been obliged to study abroad. Servia recognizes only medical diplomas acquired at the universities of Paris, Vienna and Berlin. Degrees from universities of other countries are recognized only after an examination has been passed before a commission. Only Servian subjects may practice. (Revised June, 1912.)

---

### SIAM

There are no legal restrictions to the practice of medicine. Opportunities are not good for private practice. (Verified July, 1912.)

---

### SPAIN

Elementary education extends between the ages of 6 and 14 years, overlapping the work of the gymnasium, the secondary schools, which conduct work between the ages of 10 and 17. After completing the work of the gymnasium, one year of "preliminary study" must be taken, devoted to chemistry and natural science. Six years more gives the degree of licentiate in medicine and one more that of doctor. The complete course, therefore, requires at least eighteen years of study and the minimum age at completion is 24. The official curriculum for the degree of licentiate includes the following courses:

Descriptive anatomy, normal histology and histo-chemistry, anatomical technic, embryology, physiology, general pathology with clinical attendance, materia medica and therapeu-

tics, morbid anatomy, medical and surgical pathology, obstetrics and gynecology, pediatrics, clinical medicine and surgery, diseases of the nose, ear and larynx; regional anatomy and operations, hygiene, with statistics and sanitary legislation; forensic medicine, dermatology and syphilography. For the degree of doctor the course includes also the following courses: Critical history of medicine, chemical analysis, biological chemistry, anthropology, experimental psychology. Students may pursue their study when and where they choose so long as they can pass the examination. The government, on advice of the Council on Public Instruction, may recognize medical work done abroad or may grant the temporary right to practice. At the present time, foreign medical men must qualify in the same way as Spaniards. Foreign physicians should be careful not only to have their diplomas legalized before a Spanish consul in the United States, but should also have similarly legalized a statement of the studies which have been pursued. It would also be well to have a similarly legalized statement from the secretary of state of the state in which the college is located showing the right of the institution to grant degrees. (Revised June, 1912.)

---

### SWEDEN

Elementary education extends over three years between the ages of 6 and 9. Secondary education consists of a five-year lower modern course and a four-year higher gymnasium course, the two courses being attended by students between the ages of 9 and 18. After completing the gymnasium, one year of preliminary work in the natural sciences must be taken in a college of philosophy. Seven years more of study gives the degree of licentiate in medicine, which carries with it the right to practice provided he has passed all the qualifying examinations. To secure the degree of doctor requires more work and the passing of special examination. Promotion to each succeeding grade depends on the passing of an examination, and the medical course often extends to nine or more years. The entire course, therefore, includes: Elementary work, 3 years; lower modern school, 5 years; higher gymnasium, 4 years; college of philosophy, 1 year, and medicine, 7 years, a total of 20 years. The physician in Sweden, therefore, seldom begins the practice of medicine before he reaches the age of 28 or 30.

Graduates of foreign medical schools must pass a severe state examination, although some reduction in curriculum may be granted. (Revised May, 1912.)



**SWITZERLAND**

The cantons differ somewhat in the length of their secondary courses, but all agree in regard to the preliminary work for admission to medicine and the length of the medical course. Taking the canton of Zürich as an example, the elementary work extends over six years, between the ages of 6 and 12. The secondary schools, known as *gymnasia* (*realschulen* or *lycea*), have courses covering seven years, students attending between the ages of 11 and 18. Graduation from the gymnasium admits to the five-year medical course, which includes preliminary courses in physics, chemistry and biology. The entire course, therefore, requires: Elementary work, 5 years; gymnasium, 7 years, and medicine, 5 years, a total of 17 years. The minimum age at completion is 23. The degree of doctor is not essential to practice, but may be obtained by writing a special thesis and taking certain courses without necessarily requiring a longer course.

A qualified foreign practitioner, even if he desires to practice only among his own countrymen, is required to pass the federal and "maturity" examinations, which may be passed at Basel, Zürich or Berne in German, and at Geneva or Lausanne in French. The applicant is advised to call on or address Professor Courvoisier, president of the Federal Medical Examining Board at Basel. We are informed that every information would be afforded, and that no difficulties are placed in the way of candidates. Three examinations are required. At the University of Zürich, as a rule, these are held as follows: The first and second at the latter part of January or the middle of September, and the third early in January or October, or the latter part of May. At Geneva the examinations are held in the third week in October and in the second week in July. At Lausanne the first and second examinations are held in April and October; the third in February, March, June and July. The examination fees are approximately \$45. (Revised December, 1912.)

---

**TURKEY**

Elementary education extends over four years during the ages of 6 to 10 years; intermediate studies occupy the next four years from the ages of 10 to 14 years, and secondary studies occupy the three years from the ages of 14 to 17 years. A diploma from the secondary school admits to the six-year medical course, which may be completed at the age of 23. The six-year medical course includes preliminary

courses in physics, chemistry and biology, and four examinations must be passed before admission is gained to the sixth-year course, which must be taken in the general hospitals of Constantinople. Two theses have to be presented at the fourth examination. There are two foreign provincial schools, the French and the American medical schools at Beirut, which now have the privilege of granting degrees and the consequent right to practice. The examinations are conducted by a commission from the Constantinople School of Medicine, so that their degrees are equivalent to the latter. A foreigner must present a diploma from a recognized medical college and a license to practice in one of the states of the United States, and these documents must be legalized by a Turkish consul in the United States; must show his passport, which must have been countersigned by his consular authority, and must then pay 20 lira (\$88) and pass a very strict oral examination, the "colloquium," after which on a further payment of 5 lira (\$22), he is given permission to practice.

---

## SOUTH AFRICA

**Cape Colony.**—Medical practice is under the control of the Colonial Medical Council. Admission to the register is given on any diploma covering five years' study, if the diploma entitles the holder to practice in the country wherein it was granted. The working of the law, however, practically excludes all but British diplomas. If the diploma is satisfactory the council recommends the holder to the colonial secretary, who in due course records the applicant and forwards his license. Fee for registration is approximately \$25. (Revised September, 1912.)

**Madagascar.**—A medical degree granted by the French government is required before the right to practice medicine is conferred by the inspector general of health.

**Natal.**—Only such diplomas as are registrable in the United Kingdom are acceptable for registration to practice, and the requirements are about the same as in Cape Colony. Medical affairs in charge of the Natal Medical Council. (Revised September, 1912.)

**Orange River Colony.**—Diplomas from such medical colleges as are satisfactory to the Colonial Medical Council are acceptable for registration. The applicant must also hold a license to practice medicine in the state or country from which he comes. The law is well enforced. The examination fee is

\$25. An annual license fee of about \$40 must be paid by every practitioner. (Revised September, 1912.)

**Rhodesia.**—Registration is required and such degrees as would be acceptable for license in Great Britain are recognized. A license to practice costs about \$25. (Verified, September, 1912.)

**Transvaal.**—The Medical Council at Pretoria has medical matters in charge, and registration is required. The fee for license is about \$50. (Verified, September, 1912.)

---

## AUSTRALIA

**New South Wales.**—All physicians must be registered as legally qualified practitioners. Applicants must hold credentials of medical training acceptable to the medical board. The same holds with **Victoria** and **South Australia**. In **Queensland** and **West Australia** applicant must prove that he has passed through a regular course of study and has received, after examination, a degree of qualification to practice. In **Tasmania** the laws are more stringent, providing for registration and licensing of medical practitioners by a court of examiners, and such registration is strictly required. (Verified September, 1912.)

---

## NEW ZEALAND

Registration is required to practice. Only those holding qualifications of the New Zealand University or who are admissible to the United Kingdom Register are eligible to register. Graduates of foreign universities must give satisfactory evidence that their qualifications are equal to those of the New Zealand University and submit to the university final examination. The course of professional study must have extended over at least five years. The medical profession in New Zealand is said to be seriously overcrowded and on account of "friendly societies" is badly paid. (Verified September, 1912.)

---

## MINOR BRITISH COLONIES

**Africa, East and West Coasts of.**—No regulations. Government efforts exerted toward stopping dangerous practices of native medicine men and witch doctors.

**Bahama Islands.**—Registration is required and penalties are provided for practicing without first being duly registered. No examination is required where applicant presents satisfactory credentials of graduation from a medical school legally incorporated in the country wherein it is located. Other physicians may be registered as "unqualified practitioners," but a list of such is publicly exhibited annually in the Official Gazette.

**British Honduras.**—Registration is required of all practitioners. Medical affairs are in charge of a medical committee.

**British Guiana.**—Has a thorough medical organization. Only medical men who are already registered in the United Kingdom are admitted to the register.

**British New Guinea.**—Has no medical acts.

**Bermuda Islands.**—Registration after an examination is required of all applicants before the right to practice is conferred. (Unofficial statement May, 1912.)

**Ceylon.**—Under an ordinance approved July, 1905, registration is required to practice and any one not so qualified who proposes to practice or hold himself as ready and willing to treat patients is liable to prosecution. The register is in charge of the Ceylon Medical College and no foreign degrees or qualifications are acceptable unless the foreign state or country recognizes the certificate of Ceylon.

**Cyprus.**—Registration is required and any person may secure it who holds qualifications which permit him to practice where such qualifications were obtained.

**Falkland Islands.**—Medical act of the United Kingdom considered to be in force, but there is no special local medical act.

**Fiji Islands.**—Now provides medical education for natives. Medical practice now controlled by government and registration is required. Any one entitled to practice in the United Kingdom or British Colonies may claim admission.

**Gibraltar.**—Registration is required, and there are moderately stringent regulations. Permission to practice is entirely in the hands of the governor. (Verified June, 1912.)

**Hongkong.**—The conditions imposed on all practitioners render the admission of non-British graduates very difficult. (Verified September, 1912.)

**Leeward Islands.**—Has an act regulating medical practice, passed in 1903, limiting practice to persons who would be entitled to practice in the United Kingdom.

**Malta.**—Registration is required. There is a schedule of qualifications and a Medical Board controlling medical educa-

tion. There is a medical school located there. (Verified June, 1912.)

**Mauritius and St. Helena.**—Registration is required and a heavy fine for unregistered practice, but there is no medical act.

**Seychelles Island.**—Those holding qualifications acceptable to the chief medical officer are admitted to the register.

**Straits Settlements.**—Registration is required to practice and any one not so qualified who professes to practice or who holds himself ready and willing to treat patients is liable to prosecution.

**West Indian Islands.**—There is no register and any one may practice, but only those having qualifications registrable in the United Kingdom may recover fees at law. (Bahama Islands, see page 162.)

**Windward Islands.**—There is a Medical Act in force and registration is required.

## FOREIGN MEDICAL COLLEGES

This list has been prepared from data collected by the Council on Medical Education.

### ARGENTINE REPUBLIC

*Buenos Ayres*.—Universidad Nacional de Buenos Aires.  
*Cordova*.—Universidad Nacional.

### AUSTRALIA

*Adelaide*.—University of Adelaide.  
*Melbourne*.—University of Melbourne.  
*Perth*.—University of Perth.  
*Sydney*.—University of Sydney.

### AUSTRIA

*Graz, Styria*.—K. K. Karl Franzens Universität.  
*Innsbruck, Tyrol*.—K. K. Leopold Franzens Universität.  
*Krakow, Galicia*.—C. K. Uniwersytet Jagiellonski w Krakowie.  
*Lemberg, Galicia*.—C. K. Uniwersytet Imienia Cesarza Franciszka I.  
*Prague, Bohemia*.—K. K. Deutsche Karl Ferdinands Universität.  
*Prague, Bohemia*.—C. K. Česká Universita Karlo-Ferdinandova.  
*Vienna, Nether Austria*.—K. K. Universität.

### BELGIUM

*Brussels*.—Université Libre de Bruxelles.  
*Ghent*.—Université de l'Etat de Gand.  
*Liege*.—Université de Liège.  
*Louvain*.—Université Catholique.

### BOLIVIA

*La Paz*.—Universidad de La Paz.  
*Sucre*.—Universidad de Sucre.



## BRAZIL

- Bahia*.—Faculdade de Medicina, Cirurgia e Pharmacia.  
*Porto Allegre*.—Faculdade Livre de Medicina e Pharmacia.  
*Rio de Janeiro*.—Faculdade de Medicina, Cirurgia e Pharmacia.

## CANADA

- Edmonton, Alberta*.—University of Alberta, Faculty of Medicine.  
*Halifax, Nova Scotia*.—Dalhousie University.  
*Kingston, Ontario*.—Queen's University.  
*London, Ontario*.—Western University.  
*Montreal, Quebec*.—McGill University.  
*Montreal, Quebec*.—Montreal School of Medicine.  
*Quebec, Quebec*.—Université Laval.  
*Toronto, Ontario*.—University of Toronto.  
*Winnipeg, Manitoba*.—University of Manitoba (Manitoba Medical College).

## CHILE

- Santiago*.—Universidad de Chile.

## CHINA

- Canton*.—University Medical College.  
*Canton*.—South China Medical College.  
*Canton*.—Kwong Tung Kung Yee Medical College.  
*Changsha*.—Hunan-Yale Medical School.  
*Chengtzu*.—Union University Medical School.  
*Hongkong*.—Hongkong University College of Medicine.  
*Nanking*.—East China Union Medical College.  
*Pekin*.—The Union Medical College.  
*Shanghai*.—Woman's Medical School.  
*Shanghai*.—Harvard Medical School.  
*Tientsin*.—Imperial Medical College.  
*Tientsin*.—Army Medical College.  
*Tientsin*.—Peiyang Medical College.  
*Tsi-nan-fu*.—Union Medical College.

## COLOMBIA

- Bogota*.—Universidad de Bogota.

## CUBA

- Havana*.—Universidad de la Habana.

## DENMARK

- Copenhagen*.—Kjobenhavns Universitet.

## ECUADOR

- Quito*.—Universidad Central de Ecuador.

## EGYPT

- Cairo*.—Kasr il Aini (School of Medicine).

## ENGLAND

- Birmingham*.—University of Birmingham.  
*Bristol*.—University of Bristol.  
*Cambridge*.—University of Cambridge.  
*Durham*.—Durham University (Durham College of Medicine).  
*Leeds*.—University of Leeds.  
*Liverpool*.—University of Liverpool.  
*London*.—University of London (including the following Medical Schools: (a) St. Bartholomew's Hospital, (b) Charing Cross Hospital, (c) St. George's Hospital, (d) Guy's Hospital, (e) King's College, (f) London Hospital, (g) St. Mary's Hospital, (h) Middlesex Hospital, (i) St. Thomas' Hospital, (j) University College, (k) Westminster Hospital, and (l) Royal Free Hospital (School of Medicine for Women)).

*Manchester.*—Victoria University (Owen's College, founded in 1851, was merged in Victoria University in 1905).

*Oxford.*—University of Oxford.

*Sheffield.*—University of Sheffield.

## FRANCE

*Faculties of Medicine* (to degree of doctor in medicine, including the five required examinations).

*Bordeaux.*—Université de Bordeaux.

*Lille.*—Université de Lille.

*Lyons.*—Université de Lyon.

*Montpellier.*—Université de Montpellier.

*Nancy.*—Université de Nancy.

*Paris.*—Université de Paris.

*Toulouse.*—Université de Toulouse.

*Preparatory Schools of Medicine.*—Graduates of the 16 following schools are allowed to take the first two examinations if they are presided over by some member of a medical faculty:

(a) "*Full Exercise*," or complete course (covering the work of 16 trimesters).

*Algiers (Africa).*—Académie d'Alger.

*Marseilles.*—Université d'Aix-Marseille.

*Nantes.*—Ecole de Plein Exercice de Médecine et de Pharmacie (part of the University of Rennes).

*Rennes.*—Université de Rennes.

(b) *Reorganized Schools.*—(Completing the first 12 trimesters).

*Amiens.*—Ecole Préparatoire de Médecine et de Pharmacie (part of the University of Lille).

*Angers.*—Ecole Préparatoire de Médecine et de Pharmacie (part of the University of Rennes).

*Besancon.*—Université de Besancon.

*Caen.*—Université de Caen.

*Clermont.*—Université de Clermont.

*Dijon.*—Université de Dijon.

*Grenoble.*—Université de Grenoble.

*Limoges.*—Ecole de Médecine et de Pharmacie (part of the University of Poitiers).

*Poitiers.*—Université de Poitiers.

*Reims.*—Ecole Préparatoire de Médecine et de Pharmacie (part of the University of Paris).

*Rouen.*—Ecole de Médecine et de Pharmacie (part of the University of Caen).

*Tours.*—Ecole Préparatoire de Médecine et de Pharmacie (part of the University of Poitiers).

## GERMANY

*Berlin, Prussia.*—Königliche Friedrich-Wilhelm Universität.

*Bonn, Prussia.*—Rheinische Friedrich-Wilhelms-Universität.

*Breslau, Prussia.*—Königliche Universität.

*Erlangen, Bavaria.*—Königliche Friedrich-Alexanders Universität.

*Freiburg, Baden.*—Grossherzogliche Badische Albert-Ludwigs-Universität.

*Giessen, Hesse.*—Grossherzogliche Hessische Ludwigs-Universität.

*Göttingen, Prussia.*—Königliche Georg-August-Universität.

*Greifswald, Prussia.*—Königliche Universität.

*Halle, Prussia.*—Vereinigte Friedrichs-Universität, Halle-Wittenberg.

*Heidelberg, Baden.*—Grossherzogliche Ruprecht-Karls-Universität.

*Jena, Thuringia.*—Grossherzogliche und Herzogliche Sächsische Gesamt-Universität.

*Kiel, Prussia.*—Königliche Christian-Albrechts-Universität.

*Königsberg, Prussia.*—Königliche Albertus-Universität.

*Leipzig, Saxony.*—Universität.

*Marburg, Prussia.*—Universität.

*Munich, Bavaria.*—Königliche Bayr. Ludwig-Maximilians-Universität.

*Rostock, Mecklenburg.*—Universität.

*Strassburg, Alsace-Lorraine.*—Kaiser-Wilhelms-Universität.

*Tübingen, Württemberg.*—Königliche Eberhard-Karls-Universität.

*Würzburg, Bavaria.*—Königliche Julius-Maximilians Universität.

## GREECE

*Athens*.—National University.

## GUATEMALA

*Guatemala*.—Facultad de Medicina.

## HAITI

*Port au Prince*.—L'Ecole Nationale de Médecine.

## HONDURAS

*Tegucigalpa*.—Facultad de Medicina.

## HUNGARY

*Budapest*.—Budapesti Királyi Magyar Tudomány-Egyetem (Royal Hungarian University).

*Klausenburg*.—Kolozsvári Magyar Királyi Ferencz-József Tudomány-Egyetem (Royal Hungarian Franz-Joseph University).

*Pressburg*.—Royal Hungarian University.

## ICELAND

*Reykjavik*.—Loeknaskoli (School of Physicians).

## INDIA

*Bombay*.—University of Bombay (Grant Medical College).

*Calcutta*.—University of Calcutta (Medical College of Bengal).

*Lahore*.—Panjab University (Lahore Medical College).

*Lucknow*.—King George's Medical College.

*Madras*.—University of Madras (Madras Medical College).

*Ceylon (Columbo)*.—The Ceylon Medical College.

*Note*.—There are several minor medical colleges in India not accredited by the examining board in England.

## IRELAND

*Belfast*.—Queen's University.

*Dublin*.—National University of Ireland (including University College, Dublin; University College, Cork; University College, Galway).

*Dublin*.—University of Dublin (The School of Physic in Ireland, Trinity College; Catholic University Medical School).

*Dublin*.—Royal College of Surgeons in Ireland (Schools of Surgery (including the Carmichael College of Medicine and the Ledwich School of Medicine)).

## ITALY

*Bologna*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Cagliari, Sardinia*.—Università degli Studi.

*Camerino*.—Libera Università degli Studi.<sup>1</sup>

*Catania*.—Regia Università degli Studi di Catania.

*Ferrara*.—Libera Università degli Studi di Ferrara.

*Florence*.—Regia Istituto di Studi Superiori, Pratici e di Perfezionamento.

*Genoa*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Messina*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Modena*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Naples*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Padua*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Palermo*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Parma*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Pavia*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Perugia*.—Università Libera degli Studi.

*Pisa*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Rome*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

---

1. Gives only the first four years of the six-year medical course, and does not grant degrees.

*Sassari*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Siena*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

*Turin*.—Regia Università degli Studi.

## JAPAN

*Chiba*.—Chiba Special Medical School.

*Fukuoka*.—Kyushu Imperial University, Medical College.  
(Formerly a part of Kyoto Imperial University.)

*Kanazawa*.—Kanazawa Special Medical School.

*Kumamoto*.—Kumamoto Special Medical School.

*Kyoto*.—Kyoto Imperial University, Medical College.<sup>1</sup>

*Kyoto*.—Kyoto Prefecture, Special Medical School.

*Mukden*.—South Manchuria Medical School.

*Nagasaki*.—Nagasaki Special Medical School.

*Nagoya*.—Aichi Prefecture, Special Medical School.

*Niigata*.—Niigata Special Medical School.

*Okayama*.—Okayama Special Medical School.

*Osaka*.—Osaka Prefecture, Higher Medical School.<sup>1</sup>

*Sendai*.—Tohoku Imperial University, Medical College.<sup>1</sup>

*Sendai*.—Tohoku Imperial University, Special Medical Department.

(This is a reorganization of the old Sendai Special Medical School.

Made a part of Tohoku Imperial University in March, 1912, under the name of Special Medical Department.)

*Tansui*, Taiwan.—Taiwan (Formosa) Medical School.<sup>2</sup>

*Tokyo*.—Nippon Special Medical School.<sup>3</sup>

*Tokyo*.—Tokyo Charity Hospital Special Medical School.

*Tokyo*.—Tokyo Imperial University, Medical College.<sup>1</sup>

*Tokyo*.—Tokyo Woman's Special Medical School.<sup>3</sup>

## JAVA

*Batavia*.—Schoot Tot Opleiding van Inl. Artsen.

## MADAGASCAR

*Tananarive*.—L'Ecole de Médecine.

## MALAYA

*Singapore*.—Malaya Medical School.

## MEXICO

*Guadalajara*.—Escuela de Medicina y de Farmacia de Jalisco.

*Mexico*.—Escuela Nacional de Medicina.

*Monterey*.—Escuela de Medicina de Nuevo Leon.

## NETHERLANDS

*Amsterdam*.—Universiteit van Amsterdam.

*Groningen*.—Rijks-Universiteit te Groningen.

*Leyden*.—Rijks-Universiteit.

*Utrecht*.—Rijks-Universiteit.

## NEW ZEALAND

*Wellington*.—University of New Zealand (affiliated with the University of Cambridge, England).

## NICARAGUA

*Leon*.—Universidad de Nicaragua.

## NORWAY

*Christiania*.—Kongelige Frederiks Universitet.

1. For admission require graduation from the "Third Department of the Higher Schools," which covers three years of premedical training following graduation from the Middle Schools.

2. A medical school conducted by the Japanese Government, primarily for the aborigines of Taiwan (Formosa). Only a common school education required for admission. Graduates licensed to practice in Tansui only.

3. Graduates not licensed by the Japanese Government unless they pass a special examination.

## PERSIA

*Urumia*.—Urumia College Medical Department.

## PERU

*Lima*.—Universidad Mayor de San Marcos.

## PORTUGAL

*Coimbra*.—Universidade de Coimbra.

*Lisbon*.—Escola Medico-Cirurgica.

*Oporto*.—Escola Medico-Cirurgica.

## ROUMANIA

*Bukharest*.—Universitatea din Bucuresti.

*Jassy*.—Universitatea din Jasi.

## RUSSIA

*Helsingfors, Finland*.—Kejserliga Alexanders Universitet.

*Jurjev (formerly Dorpat)*.—Imperatorski Jurjevskij Universitet.

*Kazan*.—Imperatorskij Kasanskij Universitet.

*Kharkov*.—Imperatorskij Charkovskij Universitet.

*Kief*.—Imperatorskij Universitet Sv. Vladimira.

*Moscow*.—Imperatorskij Moskovskij Universitet.

*Odessa*.—Imperatorskij Novorossijskij Universitet.

*Tomsk, Siberia*.—Tomskij Universitet.

*Warsaw*.—Imperatorskij Varsavskij Universitet.

## SCOTLAND

*Aberdeen*.—University of Aberdeen.

*Dundee*.—University of St. Andrews (University College).

*Edinburgh*.—University of Edinburgh.

*Edinburgh*.—School of Medicine of the Royal Colleges (including the Surgeons' Hall School).

*Glasgow*.—University of Glasgow (including Queen Margaret College).

*Glasgow*.—Anderson's College Medical School.

*Glasgow*.—St. Mungo's College and Glasgow Royal Infirmary.

*Glasgow*.—Western Medical School.

## SIAM

*Bangkok*.—Royal Medical College.

## SOUTH AFRICA

*Cape Town*.—South African Medical College.

## SPAIN

*Barcelona*.—Universidad de Barcelona.

*Cadiz*.—Facultad de Medicina.

*Granada*.—Universidad de Granada.

*Madrid*.—Universidad de Central de Espana.

*Santiago*.—Universidad.

*Saragossa*.—Universidad.

*Seville*.—Universidad de Sevilla. (To this university also belongs the Medical Faculty at Cadiz.)

*Valencia*.—Universidad.

*Valladolid*.—Universidad.

## SWEDEN

*Lund*.—Kungl. Karolinska Universitetet.

*Stockholm*.—Karolinska Institutet (Medico-Chirurgical Institute).

(This institute has the same chancellor as the universities at Lund and Upsala, and is guided by a similar constitution.)

*Upsala*.—Kungl. Universitetet i Upsala.

## SWITZERLAND

*Basel*.—Universität.

*Berne*.—Kantonale Universität.

*Fribourg*.—Universität.

*Geneva*.—Université de Genève.



## 182 MEDICAL COLLEGES OF THE WORLD

*Lausanne.*—Université.  
*New-Chatel.*—Universität.  
*Zurich.*—Universität.

### SYRIA

*Beirut.*—Syrian Protestant College.  
*Beirut.*—Université Saint Joseph de Beyrouth.

### TURKEY

*Constantinople.*—University of Constantinople. (Another medical department of this university is located at Damascus.)

### URUGUAY

*Montevideo.*—Universidad.

### VENEZUELA

*Caracas.*—Universidad Central de Venezuela.

### WALES

*Cardiff.*—University of Wales (Cardiff School of Medicine).  
 (Gives only the first three years of the medical course.)

## MEDICAL COLLEGES OF THE WORLD

Nation.	Colleges	Nation.	Colleges
Argentine .....	2	Japan .....	19
Australia .....	4	Java .....	1
Austria .....	7	Madagascar .....	1
Belgium .....	4	Malaya .....	1
Bolivia .....	2	Mexico .....	3
Brazil .....	3	Netherlands .....	4
Canada .....	9	New Zealand .....	1
Chile .....	1	Nicaragua .....	1
China .....	14	Norway .....	1
Colombia .....	1	Persia .....	1
Cuba .....	1	Peru .....	1
Denmark .....	1	Portugal .....	3
Ecuador .....	1	Roumania .....	2
Egypt .....	1	Russia .....	9
England .....	21	Scotland .....	8
France .....	7	Siam .....	1
Germany .....	20	South Africa .....	1
Greece .....	1	Spain .....	9
Guatemala .....	1	Sweden .....	3
Haiti .....	1	Switzerland .....	7
Honduras .....	1	Syria .....	2
Hungary .....	3	Turkey .....	1
Iceland .....	1	Uruguay .....	1
India .....	6	United States .....	95
Ireland .....	4	Venezuela .....	1
Italy .....	20	Wales .....	1

Total medical colleges in all countries.....315

There are also about 20 sectarian schools in the United States, the graduates of which treat diseases, giving this country a total of..... 115

## STANDARDS OF THE COUNCIL ON MEDICAL EDUCATION OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION

---

### Essentials of an Acceptable Medical College

---

(Revised to Aug. 1, 1915)

The following outline of the essentials of an acceptable medical college was issued by the Council on Medical Education of the American Medical Association for its suggestive value in the rapid development in progress among the medical colleges in the United States. It also represents the basis on which medical colleges are rated in the Council's classifications.

#### ADMISSION OF STUDENTS

1. A strict enforcement of the following standards and requirements, the college itself to be held responsible for any instances in which they are not enforced.

[Since the product of the medical school depends largely on the quality of the students admitted, in rating medical colleges, special emphasis is laid by the Council on the strictness and honesty by which the standards of admission and advanced standing are administered. By the admission of unfit students the school is handicapped from the very beginning and, in the opinion of the Council, deserves a low rating regardless of its equipment, its clinical facilities and its teaching force.]

2. A requirement for admission of a four-year high school education, and in addition at least one year of college work, including eight semester hours each of physics, chemistry and biology of college grade and a reading knowledge of German or French.

3. These minimum requirements<sup>1</sup> for admission to the study of medicine are set forth in the following statements relating to high school requirements and to the work of the preliminary college year or years:

#### I. HIGH SCHOOL REQUIREMENTS

(a) For admission to the preliminary college year, students must have completed a four-year course of at least fourteen units in a standard accredited high school or other institution of standard secondary school grade, or have its equivalent as demonstrated by an examination conducted by

---

1. The requirements here given were prepared by a joint committee representing the Council on Medical Education and the Association of American Medical Colleges, assisted by Dr. Kendric C. Babcock, formerly Specialist in Higher Education of the United States Bureau of Education.

a duly authorized examiner of the College Entrance Examination Board, or by the authorized examiner of a standard college or university which has been approved by the Council on Medical Education, or by an examiner whose certificates are accepted by such approved standard colleges or universities. A detailed statement of attendance at the secondary school, and a transcript of the student's work should be kept on file by the medical school authorities. This evidence of actual attendance at the secondary school or schools should be obtained for every student no matter whether he is admitted to the freshman or to advanced classes. This information regarding high school education should be kept separate from the transcript of college work described below.

(b) The subjects for which credits for admission to the preliminary college year may be accepted are shown in the accompanying schedule.

## II. WORK OF THE PRELIMINARY COLLEGE YEAR

(c) The preliminary college year, which is the present minimum requirement for admission to medical schools, shall extend through one college session of at least thirty-two weeks of actual instruction, including final examinations. Its purpose is to provide the student with a training that will enable him to enter more intelligently on the study of the fundamental medical sciences.

(d) In excellence of teaching and in content, the work of this preliminary college year shall be at least equal to the work done in the freshman year in standard colleges and universities which enforce for admission at least fourteen

### SCHEDULE OF SUBJECTS OFFERED IN ACADEMIC AND SECONDARY SCHOOLS, CREDITS IN WHICH ARE ACCEPTABLE FOR ENTRANCE TO THE PRELIMINARY COLLEGE YEAR LEADING TO THE MEDICAL COURSES

#### ENGLISH

SUBJECTS	UNITS	REQUIRED	ELECTIVE
READING AND PRACTICE.....	2	2	...
Study and Practice.....	1	...	1

#### MATHEMATICS

ALGEBRA TO QUADRATICS.....	1	1	...
Algebra (Quadratic Equations, Binominal Theorem and Progressions) .....	$\frac{1}{2}$	...	$\frac{1}{2}$
PLANE GEOMETRY .....	1	1	...
Solid Geometry .....	$\frac{1}{2}$	...	$\frac{1}{2}$
Trigonometry .....	$\frac{1}{2}$	...	$\frac{1}{2}$

<b>LATIN</b>			
GRAMMAR AND COMPOSITION.....	1	*	1
CAESAR .....	1	*	1
Cicero .....	1	...	1
Virgil .....	1	...	1
Cornelius Nepos .....	1	...	1
<b>Greek</b>			
Grammar and Composition.....	1	*	1
Xenophon .....	1	*	1
Homer .....	1	...	1
<b>GERMAN (OR FRENCH)</b>			
ELEMENTARY .....	2	2*	...
Intermediate .....	1	...	1
<b>Other Foreign Language</b>			
Elementary .....	2	...	2
<b>HISTORY</b>			
AMERICAN HISTORY AND CIVIL GOV- ERNMENT .....	1	1	...
Greek and Roman History.....	1	...	1
Medieval and Modern History....	1	...	1
English History .....	1	...	1
<b>Science †</b>			
Botany and Zoology, each.....	1	...	1
or Biology .....	1	...	1
Chemistry .....	1	...	1
Physics .....	1	...	1
Physiography .....	$\frac{1}{2}$	...	$\frac{1}{2}$
Physiology .....	$\frac{1}{2}$	...	$\frac{1}{2}$
Agriculture .....	1	...	1
Drawing .....	1	...	1
Manual Training .....	1	...	1
Domestic Science .....	1	...	1
<b>Music</b>			
Appreciation or Harmony.....	1	...	1
<b>Total .....</b>	<b>33½</b>	<b>7</b>	<b>26½</b>

A unit is the credit value of at least 36 weeks' work of 4 or 5 recitation periods per week, each recitation period to be of not less than 40 minutes. In other words, a unit represents a year's study in any subject in a secondary school constituting approximately a quarter of a full year's work. A satisfactory year's work in any subject cannot be accomplished under ordinary circumstances in less than 120 sixty-minute hours, or their equivalent.

*Required Branches:* Of the 14 units of high school work it is suggested that the subjects in capitals aggregating 7 units be required. Other work to the amount of at least 7 units may be made up from any of the other subjects of the above schedule.

\* Two units of Greek or Latin may be substituted for the two required units of French or German.

† Credentials of each science course must include evidence of laboratory work.

units of accredited high school work, and exact for graduation at least 120 semester hours<sup>2</sup> of collegiate work.

(e) This preliminary college year shall consist of at least thirty semester hours,<sup>2</sup> fully completed before the student enters the medical school. This is entirely in addition to the

---

2. A semester hour is the measurement of work represented by one class period per week for half of the college year. Each laboratory period to be so valuated must extend over at least two hours.

fourteen units of secondary school work. Each student before being admitted to the medical school must have fully completed fourteen (14) units of high school work and at least thirty (30) semester hours of college work. If the college work did not include the specified subjects, as shown in (f), the students must be required to remove such conditions as are permitted in those subjects by *additional* college work. Additional college credits are necessary also, to make up any deficiencies there may be in high school credits. For example, if a student completed only three years of high school work before entering "college," then two years of collegiate work (60 semester hours) must be required before he is admitted to the medical school.

(f) This preliminary college year shall include courses in physics, chemistry and biology, each course to embrace at least eight semester hours of didactic and laboratory work as shown in the accompanying schedule, provided that the requirement in biology may be satisfied by presenting six semester hours of college zoology, or by presenting one unit of high school biology, including laboratory work, and completing four semester hours of college zoology; and provided that the requirement in physics may be satisfied by presenting one unit of high school physics, including laboratory work, and completing four semester hours of college physics which continues and does not duplicate the work done in high school. Under no arrangement, however, should there be a total of less than thirty semester hours of college work. It is strongly urged that these include six semester hours of a modern language other than English, preferably French or German.<sup>3</sup>

(g) Credits for two or more years of collegiate work cannot be considered *fully* acceptable unless courses in physics, chemistry and biology, as described above, have been completed. It is urged that a reading knowledge of French or German also be required.

(h) Medical schools which aim to give a premedical year, including these science courses, should admit only those students who have completed at least fourteen units of unconditioned high school work,<sup>4</sup> should provide expert full-time teachers in the various subjects in addition to the regular staff of the medical school; should provide standard laboratory equipment; and should provide a training in the subjects of the premedical year no less thorough than that

---

3. The inclusion of French or German is required for entrance to institutions which are members of the Association of American Medical Colleges.

4. Part courses or uncompleted courses are not to be accepted.



## SCHEDULE

Subject	Lectures or Recitations per Week	Laboratory Periods† per Week	Total Hours per Semester	Total Semester Hours per Year
Physics, 1....	2 or 3	2 or 1	4	8
Chemistry, 1..	2	2	4	8
Biology, 1....	2 or 3	2 or 1	4	8
(or Zoology, 1)*	(1)	(2)	(3)	(6)
Elective, preferably ....				
French or German, 2*.	4 or 3	.....	4 or 3	8 or 6
Totals.....	9 or 11	6 or 5	16 or 15	32 or 30

\* See paragraph (f).

† Each laboratory period must extend over at least two hours.

given in standard colleges of liberal arts and the total work of this premedical year should amount to at least thirty semester hours of non-medical subjects.

(i) Postgraduate courses given in high schools cannot be considered equal to college courses given by college teachers, unless such postgraduate courses are definitely organized on a junior college basis, and credits for work done in them regularly recognized and accepted by a state university or other university of similar rank, approved by the Council.

(j) A year of work in a college of medicine, dentistry, pharmacy, or other professional college is not considered as an equivalent to the required premedical college year.

### III. ENTRANCE CONDITIONS UNTIL JAN. 1, 1917<sup>5</sup>

(k) A student may be admitted with certain subject conditions provided he has completed at least one year [thirty semester hours, see paragraph (e)] of work in an approved college of liberal arts or science, provided no conditions may be permitted in the prescribed eight semester hours of college chemistry. These conditions may be either in (1) or (2), but not in both: (1) In one-half (four semester hours) of the required course in physics, or, (2) in one-half of the required course in biology (four semester hours), or in zoology (three semester hours). These conditions must be removed before the beginning of the work of the second medical year and the credits for these conditions must be in addition to the required thirty semester hours.

5. Deficiencies in preparation may be made up in large part in attendance at a summer session of the university, either before or following the freshman medical year.

(1) A candidate who has completed two or more years of work in an approved college of liberal arts, or science, may be admitted conditioned in all of the required work in physics, or one-half of the work required in biology, to a total not to exceed eight semester hours. These conditions must be removed before the beginning of the second medical year. No condition may be permitted in the prescribed eight semester hours of college chemistry.

(m) A candidate who holds a baccalaureate degree from a standard four year college or university approved by the Council on Medical Education may be admitted, in the fall of 1915 only, conditioned in all the physics or all the biology or in one-half of the physics and one-half of the biology, the total condition not to exceed eight semester hours. After 1915 only one-half of the biology (four semester hours) and one-half of the physics, or in all of the physics, the total not to exceed eight semester hours, may be carried as a condition. These conditions must be removed before the beginning of the second medical year. No condition may be permitted in the prescribed eight semester hours of college chemistry.

(n) Since the medical course demands the full energy of the student, especially in the freshman year, all deficiencies should be removed, so far as possible, during the summers preceding and following the freshman medical year.

(o) A medical school having students who were conditioned on entrance in 1914-15, under the former regulations, are entitled to have conditions of such students brought into conformity with the rulings here announced without prejudice to its standing.

4. The college should require that students be in actual attendance in the college within the first week of each annual session and thereafter.

5. Actual attendance at classes should be insisted on except for good cause, such as for sickness, and under no circumstances should credit be given for any course where the attendance has been less than 80 per cent. of the full time.

6. (a) Full advanced standing may be granted to students only for work done in other acceptable colleges and in granting advanced standing there should be no discrimination against the college's full-course students. (b) In *exceptional cases* students from Class B medical schools may be given advanced standing but not higher than *entrance* to the third year (junior) class and no credit should be given in any subject except on recommendation of the head of the department teaching that subject. (c) In *exceptional cases* students

from Class C colleges may be given advanced standing but not higher than *entrance* to the second year (sophomore) class and then only after thorough examinations in all first year subjects have been passed.

#### SUPERVISION, EQUIPMENT, TEACHERS

7. There should be careful and intelligent supervision of the entire school by a dean or other executive officer who holds, and has sufficient authority to carry out fair ideals of medical education as interpreted by modern knowledge.

8. There should be a good system of records showing conveniently and in detail the credentials, attendance, grades and accounts of the students by means of which an exact knowledge can be obtained regarding each student's work. Records should also be kept showing readily the attendance of patients at the teaching hospitals and dispensaries; the maternity cases attended by students and the post-mortem cases used in teaching.

9. The college should have a fully graded course covering four years of at least thirty-two weeks each, exclusive of time required for matriculation and holidays, and at least thirty hours per week of actual work; this course should be clearly set forth in a carefully prepared and printed schedule of lectures and classes.

(a) The college should give two years of work consisting largely of laboratory work in thoroughly equipped laboratories in anatomy, histology, embryology, physiology, chemistry (inorganic, organic and physiologic), bacteriology, pathology, pharmacology, therapeutics and clinical diagnosis. Present-day medical knowledge makes it essential that these subjects be in charge of full-time, well-trained teachers.

(b) Two years of clinical work largely in hospitals and dispensaries, with thorough courses in internal medicine (including physical diagnosis, pediatrics, nervous and mental diseases), surgery (including surgical anatomy and operative surgery on the cadaver), obstetrics, gynecology, laryngology, rhinology, ophthalmology, otology, dermatology, hygiene and medical jurisprudence.

(c) As soon as conditions warrant, a fifth undergraduate year should be required which should be spent by the student as an intern in an approved hospital.

10. The college should provide at least six expert, thoroughly trained professors in the laboratory branches, salaried so that they may devote their entire time to instruction and to that research without which they cannot well keep up with the rapid progress being made in their subjects.

These professors should have a definite responsibility in the conduct of the college, and their first and chief interest should be the training of medical students. It is advised that four of these professors be placed in charge of the departments of (a) anatomy, (b) physiology, (c) pathology and bacteriology and (d) physiologic chemistry and pharmacology. The other two may be assigned one to the laboratory course in histology and embryology under the department of anatomy and the other to the department of pathology and bacteriology, possibly to the course in laboratory clinical diagnosis. There should also be a sufficient number of assistants in each department to look after the less important details. For colleges having sixty students or less in each class, there should be at least one full-time salaried assistant for each of the four departments mentioned, and at least one additional assistant in each of these departments should be provided for each additional thirty students enrolled. This represents a low average of the full-time assistants already employed by the accepted medical colleges.

11. The faculty should be thoroughly organized and should be made up of graduates of institutions recognized as medical colleges and who have had a training in all departments of medicine. Non-medical men should be selected as teachers in medical schools only under exceptional circumstances and only because medical men of equal special capacity are not available. All faculty members should be appointed because of their ability as teachers and not because they happen to be on the attending staff of a hospital or for other like reasons.

#### CLINICAL FACILITIES

12. The college should own or entirely control a hospital in order that students may come into close and extended contact with patients under the supervision of the attending staff. This hospital should be in close proximity to the college and have a daily average (for senior classes of 100 students *or less*) of not less than 200 patients who can be utilized for clinical teaching, these patients to be of such character as to permit the student to see and study the common variety of surgical and medical cases as well as a fair number in each of the so-called specialties. In the use of this material it is suggested that bed-side and ward clinics be developed for sections of from five to ten junior students, and that a certain number of patients in medicine, surgery and the specialties be assigned to each senior student. The treatment and care of these patients should be particularly

observed and recorded by the student under the strict supervision of the intern, or the attending staff of the hospital.<sup>6</sup>

13. The college should also have ample hospital facilities for children's diseases, contagious diseases and nervous and mental diseases.

14. At least six maternity cases should be provided for each senior student, who should have actual charge of these cases under the supervision of the attending physician. Careful records of each case should be handed in by the student.

15. Facilities should be provided for at least thirty necropsies during each college session which are attended and can be participated in by senior students (for senior classes of 100 students *or less*).

16. The college should own or control a dispensary, or outpatient department, the attendance to be a daily average of sixty cases (for senior classes of 100 students *or less*), the patients to be carefully classified, good histories and records of the patients to be kept and the material to be well used. The attending staff should be made up of good teachers, should be well organized and be regular in attendance.

#### OTHER TEACHING FACILITIES

17. The college should have a working medical library to include the more modern text and reference books with the *Index Medicus* and thirty or more leading medical periodicals; the library room should be properly lighted and heated, and easily accessible to students during all or the greater part of the day; it should be equipped with suitable tables and chairs, and have a librarian in charge.

18. A working medical museum having its various anatomic, embryologic, pathologic and other specimens carefully prepared, labeled and indexed so that any specimen may be easily found and employed for teaching purposes. It is suggested that so far as possible with each pathologic specimen coming from post mortems there also be kept the record of the post mortem, the clinical history of the patient on whom the necropsy was held and microscopic slides showing the minute structures of the disease shown in the gross specimen.

19. There should be sufficient dissecting material to enable each student individually to dissect at least the lateral half of the human cadaver; to provide cross-sections and other demonstration material and to allow of a thorough course for each senior in operative surgery on the cadaver.

---

6. Suggestions more in detail may be found in the "Report of the Committee on the Reorganization of Clinical Teaching," THE JOURNAL A. M. A., March 6, 1915.



20. For modern experimental laboratory work in physiology, pharmacology and bacteriology as well as for a reasonable amount of medical research, a supply of animals—frogs, turtles, rabbits and guinea-pigs, if not also cats and dogs—is essential. Proper provision, also, is necessary for the housing and care of such animals. In any use made of animals great care should be used to prevent needless suffering and work by students should be carefully supervised.

21. A supply of such useful auxiliary apparatus as a stereopticon, a reflectoscope, carefully prepared charts, embryologic or other models, manikins, dummies for use in bandaging, a Roentgen-ray and other apparatus now so generally used in medical teaching.

22. The college should show evidences of thorough organization and of reasonably modern methods in all departments and evidences that the equipment and facilities are *being intelligently used* in the training of medical students.

23. A clear statement of the college's requirements for admission, tuition, time of attendance on the classes, sessions, courses offered and graduation should be clearly set forth, together with complete classified lists of its matriculants and latest graduating class in regular annual catalogues or announcements.

*NOTE.—Correspondence from medical colleges regarding any of the above requirements is invited, and any further suggestions or information available will be gladly furnished.*

### **Definitions of a Medical College\* and a Medical School†**

"An institution to be ranked as a medical college must have at least six professors giving their entire time to medical work, a graded course of four full years of college grade in medicine, and must require for admission not less than the usual four years of academic or high-school preparation, or its equivalent, in addition to the preacademic or grammar-school studies."

By a medical school as differentiated from a medical college is meant a part of a university requiring for admission *two years* of collegiate work, or its equivalent, and offering instruction of not less than two years' duration, leading to the degree of Doctor of Medicine.

---

\* This definition is based on the definition of a "college" given in the revised ordinances of the state of New York. It has been adopted also by the Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Teaching.

† Based on the definition of the term "school" adopted in 1909 by the Association of American Universities.

### Grading of Medical Colleges

As in the previous classification, all medical colleges were rated by the Council on Medical Education on a civil service basis on a scale of 1,000 points. The data relating to each college were grouped under ten general heads in such manner that the groups would have as nearly equal weight as possible, each group allowing a possible 100 points (10 per cent.) out of a possible 1,000 points (100 per cent.). The ten heads under which the data were arranged are as follows:

1. Showing of graduates before state boards and other evidences of the training received.
2. Enforcement of a satisfactory preliminary educational requirement, granting of advanced standing and the character of the records.
3. Character of curriculum, grading of course, length of session, time allowed for matriculation and supervision.
4. Medical school buildings; light, heat, ventilation, cleanliness.
5. Laboratory facilities and instruction.
6. Dispensary facilities and instruction.
7. Hospital facilities and instruction, maternity work, autopsies, specialties.
8. Faculty, number and qualifications of trained teachers, full-time instructors, and assistants, especially of the laboratory branches, organization, and extent of research work.
9. Extent to which the school is conducted for properly teaching the science of medicine rather than for the profit of the faculty directly or indirectly.
10. Possession and use made of libraries, museums, charts, stereopticons, etc.

Class A colleges are those which are acceptable; Class B, those which, under their present organization, might be made acceptable by general improvements, and Class C, those which require a complete reorganization to make them acceptable.

### THIRD CLASSIFICATION OF MEDICAL COLLEGES

Revised to Aug. 1, 1915

#### CLASS A—ACCEPTABLE MEDICAL COLLEGES

##### ALABAMA

University of Alabama, School of Medicine.....Mobile

##### CALIFORNIA

Leland Stanford Junior Univ., School of Med..San Francisco  
University of California Medical School.....San Francisco

##### COLORADO

University of Colorado, School of Med.....Boulder-Denver

##### CONNECTICUT

Yale University, School of Medicine.....New Haven

## DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

Georgetown University, School of Medicine.....Washington  
 George Washington University Medical School..Washington  
 Howard University, School of Medicine.....Washington.

## GEORGIA

Atlanta Medical College.....Atlanta  
 University of Georgia, Medical Department.....Augusta

## ILLINOIS

Northwestern University Medical School.....Chicago  
 Rush Medical College (University of Chicago).....Chicago  
 University of Illinois, College of Medicine.....Chicago

## INDIANA

Indiana Univ., School of Med.....Bloomington-Indianapolis

## IOWA

State University of Iowa, College of Medicine...Iowa City  
 State Univ. of Iowa, Coll. of Homeopathic Med...Iowa City

## KANSAS

University of Kansas, School of Med.....Lawrence-Rosedale

## KENTUCKY

University of Louisville, Medical Department.....Louisville

## LOUISIANA

Tulane Univ. of Louisiana, School of Med.....New Orleans

## MAINE

Bowdoin Medical School.....Brunswick-Portland

## MARYLAND

Johns Hopkins University, Medical Department...Baltimore  
 University of Maryland, School of Medicine and  
 the College of Physicians and Surgeons<sup>1</sup>.....Baltimore

## MASSACHUSETTS

Boston University, School of Medicine.....Boston  
 Medical School of Harvard University.....Boston  
 Tufts College Medical School.....Boston

## MICHIGAN

Detroit College of Medicine and Surgery.....Detroit  
 University of Michigan Medical School.....Ann Arbor  
 University of Mich., Homeopathic Med. School..Ann Arbor

\* These colleges give only the first two years of the medical course.

1. In 1915 the University of Maryland School of Medicine and the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Baltimore were merged into one institution but retain the double title.

MINNESOTA

University of Minnesota Medical School.....Minneapolis

MISSISSIPPI

University of Mississippi, Dept. of Medicine\*.....Oxford

MISSOURI

St. Louis University, School of Medicine.....St. Louis

University of Missouri, School of Medicine\*.....Columbia

Washington University Medical School.....St. Louis

NEBRASKA

University of Nebraska, College of Medicine.....Omaha

NEW HAMPSHIRE

Dartmouth Medical School\*.....Hanover

NEW YORK

Albany Medical College.....Albany

Columbia Univ., Coll. of Phys. and Surgs...New York City

Cornell University Medical College.....New York City

Fordham University, School of Medicine...New York City

Long Island College Hospital.....Brooklyn

Syracuse University, College of Medicine.....Syracuse

University and Bellevue Hospital Med. Coll..New York City

University of Buffalo, Department of Medicine.....Buffalo

NORTH CAROLINA

University of North Carolina, School of Med.\*..Chapel Hill

Wake Forest College, School of Medicine\*....Wake Forest

NORTH DAKOTA

University of North Dakota, School of Medicine\*..University

OHIO

Ohio State University, College of Medicine.....Columbus

University of Cincinnati, College of Medicine.....Cincinnati

Western Reserve University, School of Medicine..Cleveland

OREGON

University of Oregon, Department of Medicine.....Portland

PENNSYLVANIA

Hahnemann Medical College and Hospital.....Philadelphia

Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia.....Philadelphia

Medico-Chirurgical College of Philadelphia....Philadelphia

University of Pennsylvania, School of Med....Philadelphia

University of Pittsburgh, School of Medicine....Pittsburgh

Woman's Medical College of Pennsylvania.....Philadelphia

## SOUTH DAKOTA

University of South Dakota, College of Medicine\*..Vermilion

## TENNESSEE

Vanderbilt University, Medical Department.....Nashville

University of Tennessee, College of Medicine.....Memphis

## TEXAS

University of Texas, Department of Medicine.....Galveston

## UTAH

University of Utah, School of Medicine\*.....Salt Lake City

## VERMONT

University of Vermont, College of Medicine.....Burlington

## VIRGINIA

Medical College of Virginia.....Richmond

University of Virginia, Department of Med...Charlottesville

## WISCONSIN

Marquette University, School of Medicine.....Milwaukee

University of Wisconsin Medical School\*.....Madison

Total, 66.

CLASS B—COLLEGES NEEDING GENERAL  
IMPROVEMENTS TO BE MADE  
ACCEPTABLE

## ARKANSAS

University of Arkansas, Medical Department....Little Rock

## CALIFORNIA

College of Physicians and Surgeons.....Los Angeles

Oakland College of Medicine and Surgery.....Oakland

## ILLINOIS

Bennett Medical College.....Chicago

Chicago College of Medicine and Surgery.....Chicago

Hahnemann Medical College and Hospital.....Chicago

## NEBRASKA

John A. Creighton Medical College.....Omaha



NEW YORK

New York Homeopathic Medical College and Flower Hospital.....New York City

NORTH CAROLINA

Leonard Medical School\*.....Raleigh

OHIO

Eclectic Medical College.....Cincinnati

OKLAHOMA

Univ. of Oklahoma, School of Med..Norman-Oklahoma City

PENNSYLVANIA

Temple University, Department of Medicine...Philadelphia

SOUTH CAROLINA

Medical College of the State of South Carolina..Charleston

TENNESSEE

Meharry Medical College.....Nashville

TEXAS

Baylor University, College of Medicine.....Dallas  
Fort Worth School of Medicine.....Fort Worth

WEST VIRGINIA

West Virginia University, School of Med.\*....Morgantown  
Total, 17.

CLASS C—COLLEGES REQUIRING A COMPLETE  
REORGANIZATION TO MAKE THEM  
ACCEPTABLE

CALIFORNIA

College of Medical Evangelists....Loma Linda-Los Angeles  
College of Physicians and Surgeons.....San Francisco

GEORGIA

Georgia College of Eclectic Medicine and Surgery<sup>2</sup>..Atlanta

ILLINOIS

Chicago Hospital College of Medicine.....Chicago  
Jenner Medical College.....Chicago

---

2. Reported not recognized by the Georgia State Board of Medical Examiners.

## MASSACHUSETTS

College of Physicians and Surgeons<sup>3</sup>.....Boston

## MISSOURI

Eclectic Medical University<sup>4</sup>.....Kansas CityNational Univ. of Arts and Sciences, Med. Dept.<sup>5</sup>...St. Louis

## NEBRASKA

Lincoln Medical College<sup>6</sup>.....Lincoln

## NEW YORK

New York Med. Coll. and Hosp. for Women..New York City

## OHIO

Ohio State Univ., Coll. of Homeopathic Med.....Columbus

## TENNESSEE

University of West Tenn. Coll. of Med. and Surg..Memphis  
Total, 12.

## Colleges Not Recognized

Official statement from the following thirty-five state licensing boards indicate that as a rule the colleges rated in Class C are not recognized:

Alabama	Maryland (Reg.)	Oklahoma
Arkansas (Reg.)	Michigan	Pennsylvania
Colorado	Minnesota	Porto Rico
Connecticut (Reg.)	Mississippi	Rhode Island
Delaware	Missouri	South Carolina
Florida (Reg.)	New Hampshire	South Dakota
Georgia	New Jersey	Texas
Indiana	New Mexico	Vermont
Iowa	New York	Virginia
Kentucky	North Carolina	West Virginia
Louisiana (Reg.)	North Dakota	Wisconsin
Maine	Ohio	

Of the above states the boards of New Hampshire, Rhode Island and Virginia recognize only the medical colleges listed in Class A.

## State Requirements of Higher Preliminary Education

There are now thirty states which have adopted requirements of preliminary education in addition to a standard four-year high school education. These states, the

3. Reported not recognized by the Massachusetts Medical Society.

4. Reported not recognized by the Missouri State Board of Health.

5. Formerly known as the American Medical College.

6. Formerly known as the Cotner University Medical College.

number of college years required and the time the higher requirement becomes effective are as follows:

State Examining Board of	Number of Years Required	Affects Students Matriculating	Affects All Ap- plicants
<i>Requiring Two Years:</i>			
Alabama .....	2	1915-16	1919
Colorado .....	2	1910-11	1914
Indiana .....	2	1911-12	1915
Iowa .....	2	1911-12	1915
Minnesota .....	2	1908-09	1912
New Hampshire .....	2	1915-16	1919
New Jersey .....	2	1917-18	1921
North Dakota .....	2	1908-09	1912
South Dakota .....	2	1911-12	1915
Virginia .....	2	1917-18	1921
Wisconsin .....	2	1915-16	1919
<i>Requiring One Year:</i>			
Arkansas .....	1	1915-16	1919
California .....	1	1915-16	1919
Connecticut .....	1	1910-11	1914
Indiana .....	1	1910-11	1914
Illinois .....	1	1915-16	1919
Kansas .....	1	1910-11	1914
Kentucky .....	1	1914-15	1918
Louisiana .....	1	1915-16	1919
Maryland .....	1	1914-15	1918
Michigan .....	1	1914-15	1918
Mississippi .....	1	1915-16	1919
New Hampshire .....	1	1914-15	1918
New Jersey .....	1	1916-17	1920
North Carolina .....	1	1914-15	1918
Oklahoma .....	1	1914-15	1918
Pennsylvania .....	1	1914-15	1918
Rhode Island .....	1	1914-15	1918
Texas .....	1	1914-15	1918
Utah .....	1	1913-14	1917
Vermont .....	1	1913-14	1917
Virginia .....	1	1914-15	1918
Washington .....	1	1914-15	1918
West Virginia .....	1	1917-18	1921

### Colleges Having Higher Entrance Requirements

The forty medical schools\* which are now requiring, as a minimum for entrance *two years* or more of work in a college of liberal arts in addition to a four-year high-school education are as follows:

#### ALABAMA

University of Alabama, School of Medicine..... In Force  
1915

#### CALIFORNIA

College of Medical Evangelists..... 1915  
Leland Stanford Junior University, School of Medicine..... 1909  
University of California Medical School..... 1905

\* Hereafter colleges will be omitted from this list if evidence shows that, in the admission of students, they are not requiring at least sixty semester hours of preliminary collegiate work.

## COLORADO

University of Colorado, School of Medicine..... 1910

## CONNECTICUT

Yale University, School of Medicine..... 1909

## DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

Georgetown University, School of Medicine..... 1912

Howard University, School of Medicine..... 1914

## ILLINOIS

Northwestern University Medical School..... 1911

Rush Medical College (University of Chicago)..... 1904

University of Illinois, College of Medicine..... 1914

## INDIANA

Indiana University, School of Medicine..... 1910

## IOWA

State University of Iowa, College of Medicine..... 1910

State University of Iowa, College of Homeopathic Medicine..... 1910

## KANSAS

University of Kansas, School of Medicine..... 1909

## MARYLAND

Johns Hopkins University, Medical Department..... 1893

## MASSACHUSETTS

Medical School of Harvard University..... 1900

## MICHIGAN

University of Michigan Medical School..... 1909

## MINNESOTA

University of Minnesota Medical School..... 1907

## MISSOURI

University of Missouri, School of Medicine..... 1910

Washington University Medical School..... 1912

## NEBRASKA

University of Nebraska, College of Medicine..... 1909

## NEW HAMPSHIRE

Dartmouth Medical School..... 1910

## NEW YORK

Columbia University, College of Physicians and Surgeons..... 1910

Cornell University Medical College..... 1908

Syracuse University, College of Medicine..... 1910

## NORTH CAROLINA

Leonard Medical School..... 1914

Wake Forest College, School of Medicine..... 1908

## NORTH DAKOTA

University of North Dakota, School of Medicine..... 1907

## OHIO

Ohio State University, College of Medicine..... 1915

University of Cincinnati, College of Medicine..... 1913

Western Reserve University, School of Medicine..... 1901

## PENNSYLVANIA

University of Pennsylvania, School of Medicine..... 1910

University of Pittsburgh, School of Medicine..... 1913

Woman's Medical College of Pennsylvania..... 1915

## SOUTH DAKOTA

University of South Dakota, College of Medicine..... 1909

## UTAH

University of Utah, School of Medicine..... 1910

## VIRGINIA

Medical College of Virginia..... 1915

## WISCONSIN

Marquette University, School of Medicine..... 1915

University of Wisconsin Medical School..... 1907

The forty-three medical colleges† which are now requiring, or have announced that they will hereafter require, as a minimum for entrance one year of collegiate work in addition to a four-year high school course, the requirement beginning in the year given:

## ARKANSAS

In Force

University of Arkansas, Medical Department..... 1915

## CALIFORNIA

College of Physicians and Surgeons, Los Angeles..... 1914

## DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

George Washington University Medical School..... 1914

## GEORGIA

Atlanta Medical College..... 1914

University of Georgia, Medical Department..... 1914

## ILLINOIS

Bennett Medical College..... 1915

Chicago College of Medicine and Surgery..... 1915

Hahnemann Medical College and Hospital of Chicago..... 1914

† Hereafter colleges will be omitted from this list when evidence shows that, in the admission of students, they are not requiring at least thirty semester hours of preliminary collegiate work.



## 202 HIGHER ENTRANCE REQUIREMENTS

### KENTUCKY

University of Louisville, Medical Department..... 1914

### LOUISIANA

Tulane University of Louisiana, School of Medicine..... 1910

### MAINE

Bowdoin Medical School..... 1912

### MARYLAND

College of Physicians and Surgeons of Baltimore..... 1914

University of Maryland, School of Medicine..... 1914

### MASSACHUSETTS

Boston University, School of Medicine..... 1914

Tufts College Medical School..... 1914

### MICHIGAN

Detroit College of Medicine and Surgery..... 1914

University of Michigan, Homeopathic Medical School..... 1912

### MISSISSIPPI

University of Mississippi, Department of Medicine..... 1914

### MISSOURI

National Univ. of Arts and Sciences, Med. Dept..... 1914

St. Louis University, School of Medicine..... 1910

### NEBRASKA

John A. Creighton Medical College..... 1914

### NEW YORK

Albany Medical College..... 1914

Fordham University, School of Medicine..... 1911

Long Island College Hospital..... 1914

University and Bellevue Hospital Medical College..... 1912

University of Buffalo, Department of Medicine..... 1914

### NORTH CAROLINA

University of North Carolina, School of Medicine..... 1910

### OHIO

Eclectic Medical College..... 1915

### OKLAHOMA

University of Oklahoma, School of Medicine..... 1914

### OREGON

University of Oregon, Department of Medicine..... 1910

### PENNSYLVANIA

Hahnemann Medical College and Hospital of Philadelphia..... 1914

Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia..... 1914

Medico-Chirurgical College of Philadelphia..... 1914

Temple University, Department of Medicine..... 1914

## SOUTH CAROLINA

Medical College of the State of South Carolina..... 1914

## TENNESSEE

Vanderbilt University, Medical Department..... 1914

University of Tennessee, College of Medicine..... 1914

University of West Tennessee, College of Medicine and Surgery.. 1914

## TEXAS

University of Texas, Department of Medicine.....1910

Baylor University, College of Medicine..... 1913

## VERMONT

University of Vermont, College of Medicine..... 1912

## VIRGINIA

University of Virginia, Department of Medicine..... 1910

## WEST VIRGINIA

West Virginia University, School of Medicine..... 1911

The ten following medical colleges shown in the above list as now requiring one year of collegiate work for admission have announced that all students admitted in the session given and thereafter will be required to have completed *two years* of collegiate work:

	Session of
College of Physicians and Surgeons, Los Angeles.....	1916-17
Bowdoin Medical School (Maine).....	1916-17
Boston University, School of Medicine.....	1916-17
University of Michigan, Homeopathic Medical School.....	1916-17
University of North Carolina, School of Medicine.....	1917-18
University of Oklahoma, School of Medicine.....	1917-18
Medical College of the State of South Carolina.....	1916-17
University of Texas, Department of Medicine.....	1917-18
University of Virginia, Department of Medicine.....	1917-18
West Virginia University, School of Medicine.....	1917-18

## Hospital Intern Year

Six medical colleges have adopted the requirement of a fifth year to be spent by the student as an intern in an approved hospital or in other acceptable clinical work before the M.D. degree will be granted. These colleges and the sessions when the requirement became effective are as follows:

	Session of
University of Minnesota Medical School.....	1910-11
Leland Stanford Jr. University, School of Medicine.....	1914-15
Rush Medical College (University of Chicago).....	1914-15
University of California Medical School.....	1914-15
Northwestern University Medical School.....	1915-16
University of Vermont, College of Medicine.....	1915-16

Three state licensing boards, those of Pennsylvania, New Jersey and Rhode Island now require that every candidate to be eligible for license to practice medicine in those states must have served at least one year as an intern in an approved hospital. The requirement became effective in Pennsylvania in 1914, and will become effective in New Jersey in 1916 and in Rhode Island in 1917.

### State University Medical Schools

Twenty-nine states now have medical schools as integral parts of the state universities or—in one instance—under state control as separate institutions. These states and other interesting data regarding the medical schools are as follows:

#### STATE UNIVERSITY MEDICAL SCHOOLS

Medical School of State University of	Only School in State	Length of Med. Course in Years	Years of College Work for Admis- sion	Medical School of State University of	Only School in State	Length of Med. Course in Years	Years of College Work for Admis- sion
Alabama.....	Yes	4	2†	North Carolina.....		2	2
Arkansas.....	Yes	4	1	North Dakota..	Yes	2	2†
California.....		5	2	Ohio*.....		4	2
Colorado.....	Yes	4	2†	Oklahoma.....	Yes	4	2
Georgia.....		4	1	Oregon.....	Yes	4	1
Illinois.....		4	2	South Carolina	Yes	4	2
Indiana.....	Yes	4	2†	South Dakota..	Yes	2	2†
Iowa*.....	Yes	4	2†	Tennessee.....		4	1
Kansas.....	Yes	4	2	Texas.....		4	2
Maryland.....		4	1	Utah.....	Yes	2	2
Michigan*.....		4	2	Vermont.....	Yes	5	1
Minnesota.....	Yes	5	2†	Virginia.....		4	2†
Mississippi.....	Yes	2	1	West Virginia..	Yes	2	2
Missouri.....		2	2	Wisconsin.....		2	2†
Nebraska.....		4	2				

\* Have homeopathic departments.

† Similar requirements by licensing board.

In sixteen states no other medical schools exist, medical education in the state being entirely in charge of the state university.

An act of the Maryland legislature in 1914 created a Maryland State University and provided \$15,000 per year for 1915 and 1916, to be used for medical education in the state. The merger since made between the University of Maryland, School of Medicine and the College of Physicians and

Surgeons of Baltimore, it is expected, will result in a close affiliation, at least, with the new Maryland State University.

Of the twenty-nine state medical schools, twenty-one give the complete medical course and grant M.D. degrees while eight give only the first two years of the medical course. California, Minnesota and Vermont require a five-year course, the fifth year to be spent by the student in a hospital as an intern, or in other recognized clinical work. The universities of Iowa, Michigan and Ohio have homeopathic departments. In Iowa the entrance requirements are the same for the two departments, but in Michigan and Ohio, while for the regular department two years of collegiate work are required for entrance, only one year is required for the homeopathic college.

As may be noted, twenty-two of these state university medical schools have now adopted for admission the requirement of *two years* of collegiate work. The state schools are supported in this requirement by the state licensing boards in Alabama, Colorado, Indiana, Iowa, Minnesota, North Dakota, South Dakota, Virginia and Wisconsin. The seven remaining state university medical schools still require for admission only one year of collegiate work in addition to a standard four-year high-school course.

---

### THE ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN MEDICAL COLLEGES

The requirements for admission to and graduation from colleges holding membership in this association are as follows:

SECTION 1.—Every college holding membership in this Association shall, on and after Jan. 1, 1912, require for matriculation a completed or unconditioned medical student's certificate, to be granted by a state medical examining and licensing board, or a board empowered by statute to grant such certificates, or a certificate of entrance to the academic department of any state university, or a certificate of entrance to an accredited university or college, providing that said certificate is granted on no less than the following requirements:

(a) A bachelor's degree from an accredited college or university.

(b) A diploma and transcript of record from a fully accredited high school, normal school or academy requiring for admission evidence of the completion of a standard course in primary and intermediate grades, and for graduation, the completion of a standard four-year high school course, embracing two years (2 units) of mathematics, two years (2 units) of English, two years (2 units) of one foreign language, one year (1 unit) of American history and civics, and seven years (7 units) of further credit in language, literature, history or science, making the total of units at least fourteen; and in addition, one year each of physics, chemistry and biology of college grade of each not less than eight semester hours.

(c) An examination in the following branches totaling 14 units:

(A) Required, 7 units.	Units
Mathematics (minimum 2 years, maximum 3 years), algebra and plane geometry.....	2
English (minimum 2 years, maximum 4 years).....	2
One foreign language (minimum 2 years, maximum 4 years) .....	2
History (U. S.) and civics.....	1
	<hr/>
Total number of required units.....	7
(B) Elective, 7 units.	
To be selected from the following:	Units
English language and literature (in addition to the required work).....	1 to 2
Foreign languages, additional, Latin, German Italian, French, Spanish or Greek (not less than 1 year in any one).....	1 to 4
Advanced mathematics, advanced algebra, solid geometry and trigonometry ( $\frac{1}{2}$ year each)..	1
Natural science, chemistry 1 year, physics 1 year, and biology, botany, physiology and zoology ( $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 year each).....	$\frac{1}{2}$ to 2
Earth science, physical geography, geology and agriculture ( $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 year each).....	$\frac{1}{2}$ to 1
Astronomy ( $\frac{1}{2}$ year).....	$\frac{1}{2}$
Drawing ( $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 year).....	$\frac{1}{2}$ to 1
History, ancient, medieval and modern, and English (1 year each).....	1 to 3
Economics ( $\frac{1}{2}$ year).....	$\frac{1}{2}$
Manual training (1 year).....	1
Book-keeping ( $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 year).....	$\frac{1}{2}$ to 1

And in addition one year each of physics, chemistry and biology of college grade, of each not less than 8 semester hours.

One unit in any subject is the equivalent of work in that subject for four or five periods per week for a year of at least thirty-six weeks, periods to be not less than forty-five minutes in length. One unit is equivalent to 2 semester credits or 2 points.

### THE PRELIMINARY COLLEGE YEAR

The requirements for the preliminary college year are the same as set forth by the Council on Medical Education on pages 176 to 181, inclusive.

SEC. 2.—The examination of credentials must be conducted by and under the authority of the board of medical examiners of the state in which the college is located, or by a duly authorized examiner of the college entrance examination board, or the authorized examiner of an accredited university, state or otherwise, or by an examiner whose certificates are accepted by accredited colleges or universities, or by a method approved by the judicial council of this association.

SEC. 3.—The term "accredited" as applied to high schools, academies, colleges and universities means institutions of that type that have been investigated and are accredited by the state university of their respective states, by the North Central Association of Colleges and Secondary Schools, the Association of Colleges and Preparatory Schools of the Southern States, the Association of Colleges and Preparatory Schools of the Middle States and Maryland, the New England College Entrance Certificate Board, the Association of American Universities and the Association of State Universities, provided that such accrediting is based on Article III, Section 1, of this constitution.

SEC. 4.—Colleges in membership in this Association may honor the official credentials presented by students from other colleges having the standard requirements maintained by members of this Association, excepting for the fourth year of the course, but no member of this Association shall admit a student to advanced standard without receiving from the dean, secretary or registrar of such college a direct written communication certifying to the applicant's standing. Credit for time or scholarship cannot be given beyond that of the college issuing the credentials, except by mutual agreement between the colleges.



SEC. 5.—Candidates for the degree of Doctor of Medicine shall have attended four courses of study in four calendar years, each annual course to have been of not less than thirty-two teaching weeks' duration, and at least ten months shall intervene between the beginning of any course and the beginning of the preceding course.

SEC. 6.—No time credit shall be given to holders of a Bachelor's degree, but subject credit may be given on satisfactory examination. Four years of residence in a medical college shall be required of all candidates for the degree of Doctor of Medicine.

SEC. 7.—A college which gives less than a four years' course of study, but does not graduate students, and is possessed of other required qualifications, may be admitted to membership.

SEC. 8.—Each student shall be obliged to attend not less than 80 per cent. of the exercises in every annual course of study for which he seeks credit. No student shall be given credit on examination unless he attains a grade of at least 70 per cent. or its equivalent in any other marking system. And no student shall be graduated unless he shall have attained a passing grade in each and all subjects of the required curriculum.

### CURRICULUM

SECTION 1.—The entire course of four years shall consist of at least 4,000 hours for each student, and shall be grouped in divisions and subdivided into subjects; each division and subject to be allotted the number of hours as shown in the following schedule:

#### DIVISION 1.—ANATOMY, 720 Hours (18 per Cent.)

	Hours.	Lect.	Rec.	Dem.	Lab.	Wk.
(a) Gross anatomy (including applied anatomy) .....	510		120		390	
(b) Histologic and microscopic anatomy .....	135		30		105	
(c) Embryology .....	75		30		45	

#### DIVISION 2.—PHYSIOLOGY AND CHEMISTRY, 600 Hours (15 Per Cent.)

	Hours.	Lect.	Rec.	Dem.	Lab.	Wk.
(a) Inorganic chemistry .....	180		60		120	
(b) Organic chemistry .....	75		30		45	
(c) Physiologic chemistry .....	104		30		75	
(d) Physiology .....	240		140		100	

#### DIVISION 3.—PATHOLOGY, BACTERIOLOGY AND HYGIENE, 450 Hours (11.25 Per Cent.)

	Hours.	Lect.	Rec.	Dem.	Lab.	Wk.
(a) Bacteriology .....	135		30		105	
(b) Hygiene and general dietetics .....	45		45		...	
(c) Pathology .....	270		60		210	

#### DIVISION 4.—PHARMACOLOGY, MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS, 240 Hours (6 Per Cent.)

	Hours.	Lect.	Rec.	Dem.	Lab.	Wk.
(a) Pharmacology .....	105		40		65	
(b) Materia medica and pharmacology .....	80		...		...	
(c) Therapeutics .....	55		...		...	

#### DIVISION 5.—MEDICINE AND MEDICAL SPECIALTIES, 970 Hours (24.25 Per Cent.)

	Hours.	Lect.	Rec.	Dem.	Lab.	Wk.
(a) General medicine (including clinical microscopy) ....	640		...		...	
(b) Pediatrics .....	150		...		...	
(c) Nervous and mental diseases .....	105		...		...	
(d) Jurisprudence, ethics and economics .....	30		...		...	
(e) Dermatology and syphilis ...	45		...		...	

DIVISION 6.—SURGERY AND SURGICAL SPECIALTIES, 720 Hours  
(18 Per Cent.)

	Hours.	Lect.	Rec.	Dem.	Lab.	Wk.
(a) General surgery .....	510		...			...
(b) Orthopedic surgery .....	45		...			...
(c) Genito-urinary diseases .....	45		...			...
(d) Eye .....	60		...			...
(e) Ear, nose and throat.....	60		...			...

DIVISION 7.—OBSTETRICS AND GYNECOLOGY, 300 Hours  
(7.5 Per Cent.)

	Hours.	Lect.	Rec.	Dem.	Lab.	Wk.
(a) Obstetrics .....	195		...			...
(b) Gynecology (including some abdominal surgery) ....	105		...			...

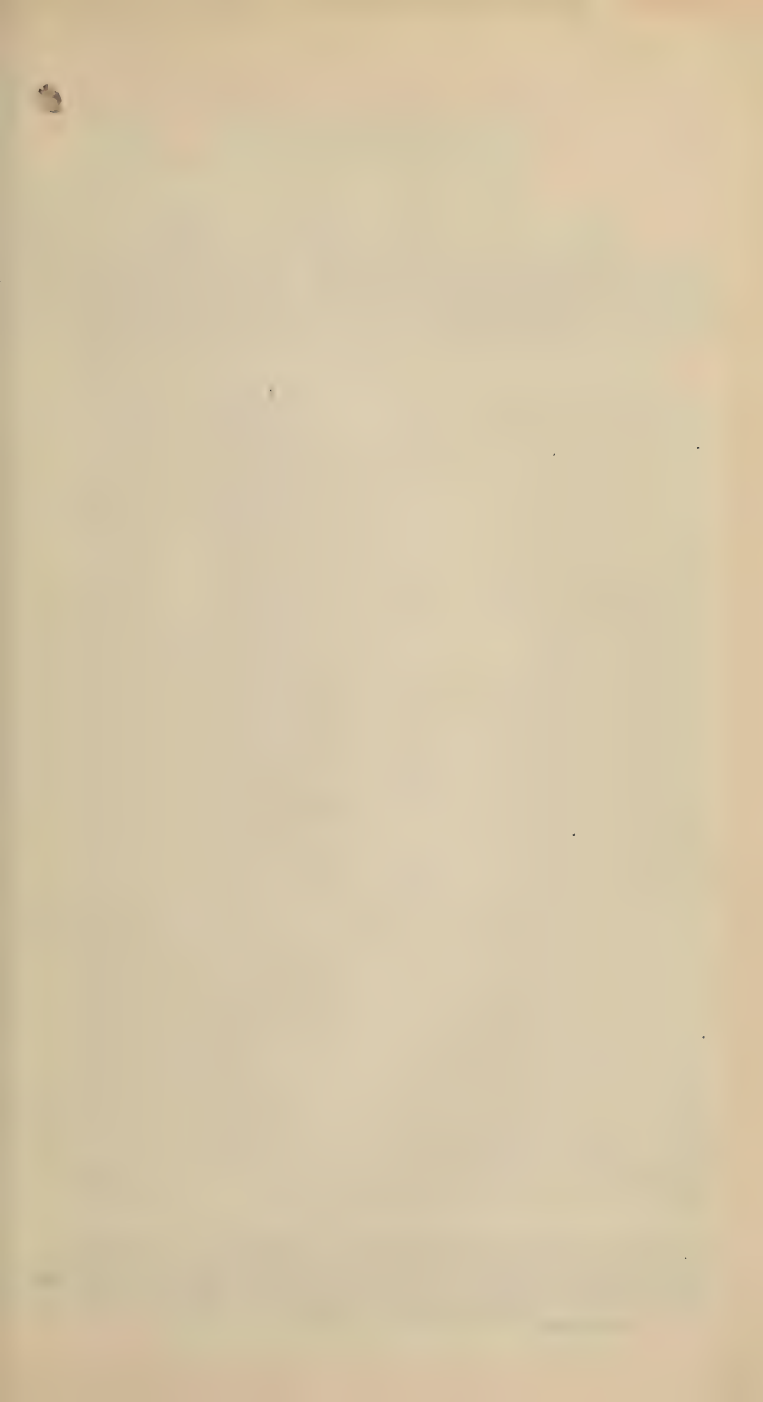
Colleges may reduce the number of hours in any subject not more than 20 per cent. provided that the total number of hours in a division is not reduced. Where the teaching conditions in a college are best subserved, the subject may be, for teaching purposes, transferred from one division to another. When didactic and laboratory hours are specified in any subject, laboratory hours may be substituted for didactic hours.

SEC. 2.—Each medical college in membership in the Association shall print in every annual catalogue or announcement a table of the total number of hours work given in said college, arranged both by subjects and years.

SEC. 3.—Each college in membership in this Association shall print annually a list of its students by classes.

#### MEMBERS OF ASSOCIATION

University of Alabama School of Medicine.  
Leland Stanford Junior University School of Medicine.  
University of California College of Medicine.  
College of Physicians and Surgeons, Los Angeles.  
University of Colorado School of Medicine.  
Yale Medical School.  
Georgetown University School of Medicine.  
George Washington University Medical School.  
Howard University School of Medicine.  
University of Georgia Medical Department.  
Northwestern University Medical School.  
Rush Medical College.  
University of Illinois College of Medicine.  
Indiana University School of Medicine.  
State University of Iowa College of Medicine.  
University of Kansas School of Medicine.  
University of Louisville Medical Department.  
Tulane University of Louisiana School of Medicine.  
College of Physicians and Surgeons, Baltimore.  
Johns Hopkins University Medical Department.  
University of Maryland School of Medicine.  
Medical School of Harvard University.  
Tufts College Medical School.  
Detroit College of Medicine and Surgery.  
University of Michigan Department of Medicine and Surgery.  
University of Minnesota Medical School.  
University of Mississippi Department of Medicine.  
St. Louis University School of Medicine.  
University of Missouri School of Medicine.  
Washington University Medical School.  
John A. Creighton Medical College.  
University of Nebraska College of Medicine.  
Columbia University College of Physicians and Surgeons.  
Cornell University Medical College.  
Syracuse University College of Medicine.  
University and Bellevue Hospital Medical College.  
University of Buffalo Medical Department.



Reciprocates with, or recognizes certificates granted by

[illegible]

Key: 1, Reciprocates on the basis of an examination only. 2, Reciprocates on the basis of a diploma or of an examination.

Note.—To be eligible for registration on basis No. 2, the applicant's diploma and license must have been issued prior to the date (shown in the second column) when the state in which he desires reciprocal registration began requiring an examination of all applicants.

Note.—California, Colorado, Delaware, New Hampshire, New Jersey and North Carolina will register without examination licentiates of an state who present satisfactory evidence of good moral character and practice record, and in addition thereto credentials which correspond to those required by their respective states at the time such licenses were issued.

University of North Carolina School of Medicine.  
 Wake Forest College School of Medicine.  
 University of North Dakota School of Medicine.  
 Medical College of the University of Cincinnati.  
 Ohio State University College of Medicine.  
 Western Reserve University School of Medicine.  
 University of Oklahoma School of Medicine.  
 Hahnemann Medical College and Hospital, Philadelphia.  
 University of Pennsylvania School of Medicine.  
 University of Pittsburgh School of Medicine.  
 University of the Philippines College of Medicine and Surgery.  
 Meharry Medical College.  
 Vanderbilt University Department of Medicine.  
 University of Texas Medical Department.  
 University of Utah School of Medicine.  
 University of Vermont College of Medicine.  
 Medical College of Virginia.  
 University of Wisconsin Medical School.

The secretary-treasurer of the Association is Dr. Fred. C. Zapffe, 3431 Lexington Street, Chicago.

### RECIPROCITY

By reciprocity is meant the arrangement between two or more states whereby an examining board may waive the written examination for an applicant formerly licensed in another state, and who, in the judgment of the board, can fully comply with their requirements to practice medicine. The term "reciprocity" implies that the State Examining Board whose license is thus accepted will return the courtesy. As usually provided, reciprocity is a discretionary and not a mandatory measure. In individual instances, therefore, where the applicant cannot satisfy the board that he is properly qualified to practice medicine, the board has the right to refuse a license on that basis.

The ideal basis for reciprocity would, of course, be uniform—and therefore equally high—standards enforced in all the states. As conditions now exist a number of states having comparatively equal standards have arranged for reciprocity on one or both of the two following bases: (1) On the basis of a written examination by a State Examining Board, and (2) on the basis of a diploma from a recognized medical college without examination.

1. **On the Basis of an Examination.**—This basis is acceptable to a larger number of states than the second. Applicant must have passed a written examination before another examining board and received his license to practice medicine.

2. **On the Basis of a Diploma.**—This basis is mostly for old practitioners and applies only where the applicant was registered in another state prior to the date when the state receiving him through reciprocity required an examination. For example, a physician of good repute was registered to practice



medicine in Nebraska in 1880. For good reasons he desires to change residence to Minnesota. Taking for granted his credentials are otherwise acceptable, he is eligible to registration in that state through reciprocity, since Minnesota did not require examination of all applicants until Jan. 1, 1887. Those who registered in Nebraska since Jan. 1, 1887, would not be eligible to register in Minnesota through reciprocity unless they could register on Basis No. 1.

The accompanying reciprocity table has been prepared to show at a glance what states have reciprocity with others. If the state has reciprocity only on the basis of an examination it is indicated by the figure 1. The figure 2 indicates that the state reciprocates on both bases.

The table in reality shows more than the title would indicate, since a number of states accept certificates from others regardless of reciprocity. The reader should also refer in the preceding pages to the portion in the law under "Reciprocity" of the state in which he is interested.

While the various states reciprocate, as stated in the table, most of them have other requirements. All of them require that the applicant must be of good moral character and that he shall hold credentials from a recognized medical college. Many require one or two years of reputable practice, and some require that he must have been a member of a county, state or national medical society for at least a year. Regarding these special requirements one should correspond with the secretary of the examining board of the state wherein he wishes to locate. A list of secretaries of the various state examining boards will be found on pages 9 and 10.

No RECIPROCITY.—The following states and territories do not reciprocate: Alabama, Alaska, Arizona, Connecticut, Florida, Hawaii, Massachusetts, Montana, Oregon, Philippine Islands, Porto Rico, Rhode Island and Washington.

### Recognize Government Examination

The examination given under federal authority, which should be generally recognized by all state licensing boards as a qualification for license to practice medicine, is that given to medical officers of the United States Army, Navy, and Public Health Service. In fact, retired officers from the services mentioned are now eligible to receive licenses without further examination in

Alabama  
California \*

Colorado  
Illinois

North Dakota  
Porto Rico

---

\* California recognizes only qualifications for the Army and Navy services.

# Essential Features of State Laws and Conditions Surrounding Medical Licensure

State	Examinations only— Graduation not essential	Preliminary Education					Medical Education						Has Reciprocity with Other States	Examining Boards Separate	Examination Fee	Reciprocal Fee
		Diploma and Examination	Law Provides For	All Credentials Inspected by Boards*	Years in High School Required	Years in a College of Arts & Sciences	Advanced Standing for A.B., B.S.	Required Years of Medical Study	Minimum Hours per Week	Minimum Weeks per Year	Required Months per Year	Minimum Total Hours of Course				
Alabama.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	\$10	.....
Alaska.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	\$25
Arizona.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	15	.....
Arkansas.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	Yes	15	25
California.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	1	.....	4	.....	32	8	4000	Yes	.....	25	50
Canal Zone.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	.....	.....
Colorado.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	.....	4	.....	.....	9	3600	Yes	.....	25	25
Connecticut.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	36	26	6½	3744	No	Yes	15	15
Delaware.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	7	.....	Yes	Yes	10	50
Dist. of Col.....	.....	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	Yes	10	10
Florida.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	Yes	15	.....
Georgia.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	40	32	8	5120	Yes	.....	20	50
Hawaii.....	.....	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	10	.....
Idaho.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	25½
Illinois.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	32	8	3200	Yes	.....	10	10½
Indiana.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	2	.....	4	30	30	7½	3600	Yes	.....	25	50
Iowa.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	No	4	.....	26	7	4180	Yes	.....	10	50
Kansas.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	6	.....	Yes	.....	15	15½
Kentucky.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	1	No	4	.....	32	8	.....	Yes	.....	10	10
Louisiana.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	Yes	25	50
Maine.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	15	15
Maryland.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	Yes	20	25
Massachusetts.....	.....	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	20	.....
Michigan.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	1	No	4	36	34½	8½	3600	Yes	.....	25	50
Minnesota.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	No	4	.....	26	6½	.....	Yes	.....	10	50
Mississippi.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	10	50
Missouri.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	7	.....	Yes	.....	15	25
Montana.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	8	.....	No	.....	25	.....
Nebraska.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	6	.....	Yes	.....	25	25
Nevada.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	25
New Hampshire.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	.....	4	.....	.....	9	.....	Yes	Yes	20	20
New Jersey.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	.....	4	.....	.....	7	.....	Yes	.....	25	50
New Mexico.....	.....	†	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	30	30	7½	3600	Yes	.....	25	25
New York.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	.....	No	4	.....	.....	7	.....	Yes	.....	25	25
North Carolina.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	15	50
North Dakota.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	.....	4	30	30	8	3600	Yes	.....	25	25
Ohio.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	.....	.....	4	.....	30	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	50
Oklahoma.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	2	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	15	25
Oregon.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	8	.....	No	.....	10	.....
Pennsylvania.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	1	.....	4	35	32	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	50
Philippine Is.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	25	.....
Porto Rico.....	.....	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	20	.....
Rhode Island.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	No	.....	20	.....
South Carolina.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	26	6½	.....	Yes	.....	10	10
South Dakota.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	.....	4	.....	26	6½	.....	Yes	.....	20	20
Tennessee.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	10	10
Texas.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	1	No	4	.....	.....	.....	3600	Yes	.....	25	50
Utah.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	75
Vermont.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	3600	Yes	.....	20	50
Virginia.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	2	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	25
Washington.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	4	.....	32	.....	.....	No	.....	25	.....
West Virginia.....	.....	Yes	Yes	.....	4	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	10	10
Wisconsin.....	.....	Yes	Yes	Yes	4	.....	.....	4	.....	.....	7	.....	Yes	.....	25	50
Wyoming.....	.....	Yes	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Yes	.....	25	25

\* Previous to or at the time of matriculation.

† Will accept a diploma without examination if from a recognized college.

‡ Reciprocal fee is the same as that charged by the state from which applicant comes.

§ Or its equivalent in the medical college.



## **EVERY PHYSICIAN SHOULD READ THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION: because**

Its Original Articles are by representative physicians and cover the whole field of medicine. Illustrations are abundant and accurate.

Its Therapeutic department is full of practical suggestions for the treatment of the commoner diseases.

Its Miscellaneous department summarizes important judicial decisions which affect the medical profession.

Its Epidemiologic department reveals facts of practical value regarding the nostrum evil.

Its Abstract Medical Literature department is an epitome of the medical literature of the world.

Its Society Reports cover the greater number of prominent societies of this country.

Its Editorials keep the reader in touch with medical progress.

Its Abstract News columns what is going on in the world which is of medical interest. The foreign news is thoroughly covered.

Its Correspondence department and Answers to Queries are interesting and practical. Experts give authoritative answers to inquirers on topics of interest to the practitioner.

Its Index at the end of each half yearly volume is an index medicus of American and foreign literature.

Its reports on Medical Education and State Boards of Registration give the latest news regarding examinations, licenses, reciprocity and other data pertaining to medical education.

It announces marriages of physicians each week and also publishes comprehensive necrology lists.

The table of contents with a digest appearing in each issue, form a résumé at ready reference for the busy practitioner.

The Journal is the largest medical weekly (taken in number of reading pages and bona fide circulation) in America.

### **SAMPLE COPY FREE**

Subscription - - - - -	\$5.00 per annum
Foreign Subscription - - - - -	\$7.50 " "
Single Copy - - - - -	15 cents

**JOURNAL AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION**

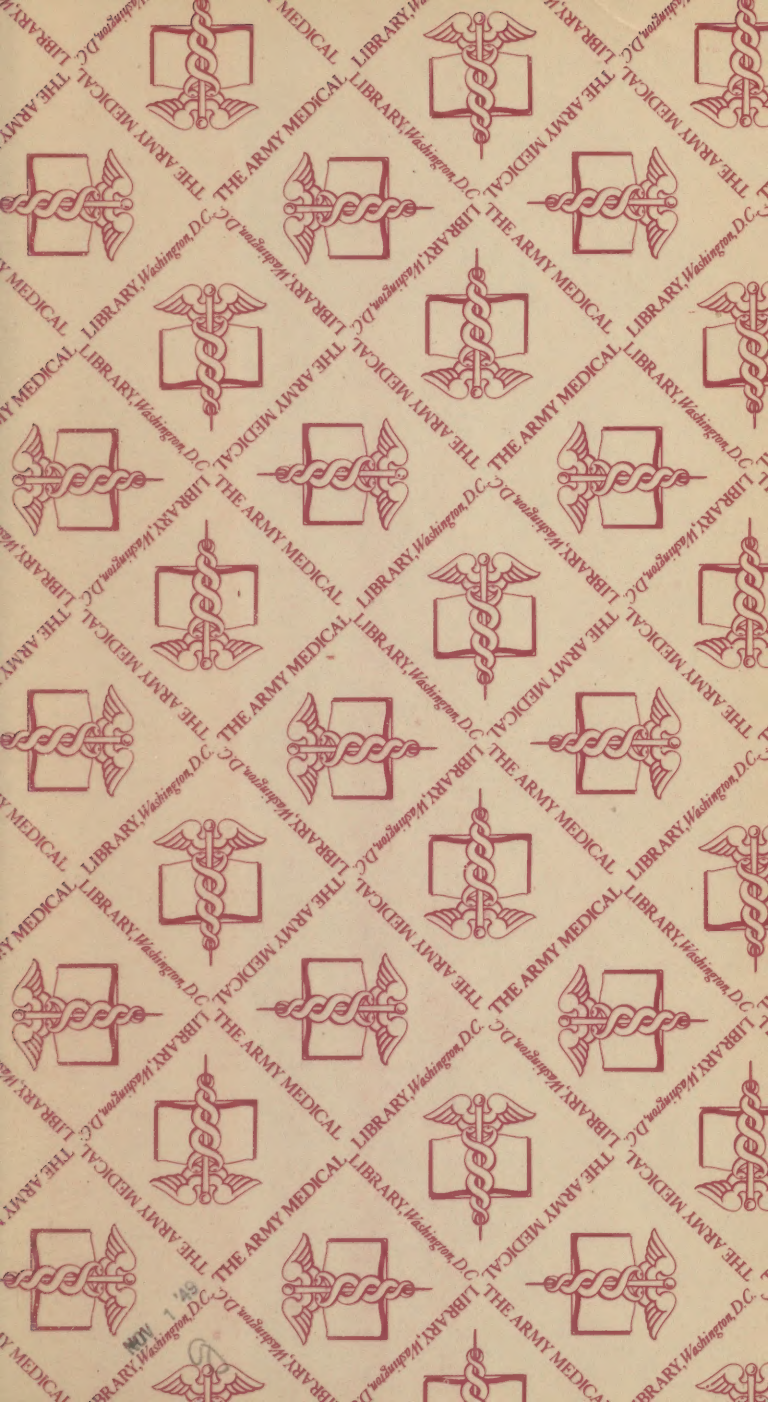
**535 North Dearborn Street, CHICAGO**













NATIONAL LIBRARY OF MEDICINE



NLM 00058415 7